

The Original.

B.N.C.F

B.29.2.284.



CF003813917











THE ORIGINAL.

LONDON :

GRANT AND CO., PRINTERS, TURNMILL STREET, E.C.





MASTER THOMAS WALKER.

*From a Picture in the possession of his Niece M<sup>rs</sup> Eason Wilkenson.*

*Painted by Tate—Engraved by Joseph Brown*

LONDON: PUBLISHED BY GRANT & CO.

*De Witt T. Co. N.Y.*

*Original 1874*

# THE ORIGINAL.

BY  
**THOMAS WALKER, M.A.,**  
*Trinity College, Cambridge;*

BARRISTER-AT-LAW, AND ONE OF THE POLICE MAGISTRATES OF THE METROPOLIS.

I wish you all the success of the *Spectator*, *Teller*, and the *Guardian*. What does not society owe to the man who, after protecting her laws for eight hours a day, gives up the residue of his time to the amelioration of politics and morals?—*Sydney Smith to Thomas Walker, May 22, 1835.*



EDITED BY  
**BLANCHARD JERROLD.**



LONDON:  
**GRANT & CO. TURNMILL STREET, E.C.**

1874.

13 MAR 1968

B. 29. 2. 284

# CONTENTS.

---

## BOOK III.—THE ORIGINAL.—(*Continued.*)

	PAGE
<u>Acquaintance</u> . . . . .	9
<u>Address to Labourers</u> . . . . .	12
<u>Address to the Reader</u> . . . . .	347, 391
<u>Aristology, or the Art of Dining</u> 46, 95, 121, 142, 156, 178, 200, 222, 244	
<u>Art of Attaining High Health, The</u> . . . . .	32, 284, 291, 319
<u>Art of Listening</u> . . . . .	335
<u>Art of Travelling</u> . . . . .	90, 117
<u>Case of Distress</u> . . . . .	358
<u>Change in Commerce</u> . . . . .	6
<u>Changes of Fortune</u> . . . . .	376
<u>Clubs</u> . . . . .	134
<u>Composition</u> . . . . .	107
<u>Difficulties</u> . . . . .	240
<u>Domestic Economy of the Labouring Classes</u> . . . . .	68
<u>Ease of Mind</u> . . . . .	235
<u>Economy of Labour</u> . . . . .	105
<u>Education</u> . . . . .	108
<u>Equality of Style.</u> . . . . .	279
<u>Extravagance and Economy</u> . . . . .	35
<u>Giving Money</u> . . . . .	389, 394
<u>Giving Security</u> . . . . .	112
<u>Grumblers</u> . . . . .	88
<u>Hand-Loom Weavers</u> . . . . .	24
<u>Hot Water</u> . . . . .	299
<u>Imposition</u> . . . . .	174, 185
<u>Impressment</u> . . . . .	342
<u>Letters from the Continent</u> . . . . .	17, 39, 57
<u>Liberty</u> . . . . .	287
<u>Midnight Reflections</u> . . . . .	241

	PAGE
<u>Miscellaneous</u> . . . . .	302, 328, 340, 367, 348
<u>Mistake Turned to Account, A</u> . . . . .	375
<u>National Characteristics</u> . . . . .	35
<u>Office of Coroner</u> . . . . .	1
<u>Ornament</u> . . . . .	104
<u>Parks, The</u> . . . . .	193
<u>Pauperism</u> . . . . .	128, 151, 164, 359
<u>Poverty and Panperism</u> . . . . .	52
<u>Praise of Wine</u> . . . . .	233
<u>Preferment to Place</u> . . . . .	49
<u>Principle of Poor Laws</u> . . . . .	217
<u>Prison Discipline</u> . . . . .	266
<u>Prize Fights</u> . . . . .	257
<u>Reform</u> . . . . .	331
<u>Roasted Apples</u> . . . . .	298
<u>Romeo and Juliet</u> . . . . .	270
<u>Sailors</u> . . . . .	197, 212
<u>Savings Banks</u> . . . . .	352
<u>Savings Banks for Seamen</u> . . . . .	309
<u>Sayings</u> . . . . .	66, 264, 283
<u>Self-Discipline</u> . . . . .	171
<u>Sick Wives</u> . . . . .	101
<u>Suppers</u> . . . . .	304, 325
<u>Tea and Coffee</u> . . . . .	369
<u>Temper</u> . . . . .	55
<u>Twopenny Post</u> . . . . .	154
<u>Youth and Age</u> . . . . .	148

# THE ORIGINAL.

BY THOMAS WALKER, M.A.,

TRINITY COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE,

BARRISTER-AT-LAW AND ONE OF THE POLICE MAGISTRATES OF THE METROPOLIS.

---

No. XI.] WEDNESDAY, JULY 29, 1835. [PRICE 3d.

---

## OFFICE OF CORONER.

THE longer my experience and contemplation of our ancient political institutions, the greater is my admiration of the wisdom of their original principles, and the more ardent my desire to see their complete adaptation to present circumstances. Amongst the offices derived from the common law, there is none more consonant with English principles, or which is calculated to be more efficient, than that of Coroner. He is elected by the freeholders, and acts only with the assistance of a jury. I think if the office were newly regulated, it would greatly promote the public welfare, and save a great deal of legislation, which can never produce equally beneficial results. The election at present is eminently exposed to the objection alluded to in the article on parochial government in my fourth number, namely, "that the relation between the electors and the elected is too slight to make the electors sufficiently careful in their

choice." The coroner for a part of a county is elected by the freeholders of the whole, and consequently the majority, feeling no public interest in their votes, give them to serve private ends. This has led very much to the practice of making the office a provision for persons unsuccessful in their profession, and whom their friends spare no activity thus to disburthen themselves of. I do not say that it is by any means always so ; but it certainly happens sufficiently often to degrade the office, and to give it a tone and influence below what its very important duties entitle it to. The number of coroners, within my recollection, of inferior capacity and discretion has always been very great, and I believe solely from the reason above assigned. The inferiority of coroners has naturally led to a corresponding inferiority of juries, except in very particular cases : a defect which the more enlightened must feel it difficult to overcome, on account of the established practice. The frequently enormous and unnecessary expense of elections, too, must have tended to furnish a sort of justification for pecuniary laxity, quite inconsistent with impartial justice, and to which there are peculiarly strong temptations. The remedy for this defect in election is only to be found by confining the right of voting to the district over which the coroner is to preside, as lately contemplated, and by making each district of a reasonable extent. A higher class of coroners would no

doubt produce a higher class of jurors, though the coroners do not select ; but if that should not be the result, it might easily be accomplished by other means.

One circumstance, which renders the coroner's inquest much less beneficial than it is capable of being, is the practice of imposing nominal or trifling fines, by way of deodands. This practice, I apprehend, has arisen in a great measure from the deodand being payable to the King, or to his grantee, generally the lord of the manor. Such application is too remote in the first case, and unsatisfactory in the second ; and therefore I think the rights of the Crown should be transferred, and those of individuals be purchased for the little they have become worth. If the fines were made payable to some public and local fund of acknowledged utility, the intention of imposing them, which is for the punishment and prevention of neglect, would not be frustrated, as it now is. The intention and the application would both be manifestly for the public benefit.

Notwithstanding the defects which have crept into the administrations of the coroner's duties, I think, so far as crime has been concerned, inquests have, for the most part, been tolerably efficient ; but that may be said to be almost the least important part, inasmuch as the same investigation may be made, and often is, by justices of the peace. It is with reference to loss of life by accidents that a new

practice is more particularly required, and it is of more importance than perhaps at first sight may appear. The great majority of fatal accidents, I believe, would be found, if strictly investigated, to be the consequences, directly or indirectly, of neglect, or of culpable disregard of the interest of others, from parsimony, or some other selfish motive: If, then, in all cases of accidental death, a searching inquiry were entered into by a coroner of high character and great acuteness, assisted by intelligent and respectable jurors, and fines were imposed in proportion to the degree of blame discovered, a great improvement as to general safety and convenience must be the consequence. For instance, if it were found that the death of a labourer, by falling from a scaffold, might have been prevented by a better construction, and a moderate fine were imposed, with an intimation that any similar case would in future be probably more severely treated, self-interest would soon produce the required improvement in scaffolding. In the same manner, adequate fines for death by the overturning of coaches, or by improper driving, or from accidents in mines, or from any other cause, would ensure those precautions which would be productive of great additional security and convenience. By making severe examples in cases of fatal accidents, the chances of accidents at all would be materially diminished, and this I think would in no way be so effectually accomplished as by the process of a

coroner's inquest. It is a prompt inquiry by those who have the best means of judging and the strongest inducements to do what is right.

I subjoin a passage from Blackstone's Commentaries, showing what kind of officer it was originally intended the coroner should be. With the latter part of the passage, notwithstanding the authority of Sir Edward Coke, I cannot agree, as I am of opinion that it is expedient that those who serve the public should be paid by the public.

“The coroner is chosen by all the freeholders in the county court, as by the policy of our ancient laws the sheriffs, and conservators of the peace, and all other officers were, who were concerned in matters that affected the liberty of the people. For this purpose there is a writ at common law for the election of coroner, in which it is expressly commanded the sheriff to cause such a one to be chosen as may be best qualified for the office; and in order to effect this the more surely, it was enacted by the statute of Westminster, (in the time of Edward I.,) that none but lawful and discreet knights should be chosen. But it seems it is now sufficient if a man hath lands enough to be made a knight, for the coroner ought to have an estate sufficient to maintain the dignity of his office, and answer any fines that may be set upon him for his misbehaviour; and if he hath not enough to answer, his fine shall be levied on the county, as the punishment for electing an

insufficient officer. Now, indeed, through the culpable neglect of gentlemen of property, this office has been suffered to fall into disrepute, and get into low and indigent hands; so that, although formerly no coroners would condescend to be paid for serving their country, and they were by the aforesaid statute of Westminster expressly forbidden to take a reward, under pain of a great forfeiture to the King, yet for many years past they have only desired to be chosen for the sake of their perquisites; being allowed fees for their attendance by the statute 3 Henry VII. c. i., which Sir Edward Coke complains of heavily, though since his time those fees have been much enlarged."

---

#### CHANGE IN COMMERCE.

I have by tradition the following particulars of the mode of carrying on the home trade by one of the principal merchants of Manchester, who was born at the commencement of the last century, and who realised a sufficient fortune to keep a carriage when not half a dozen were kept in the town by persons connected with business. He sent the manufactures of the place into Nottinghamshire, Lincolnshire, Cambridgeshire, and the intervening counties, and principally took in exchange feathers from Lincolnshire, and malt from Cambridgeshire and Nottinghamshire.

All his commodities were conveyed on pack-horses, and he was from home the greater part of every year, performing his journeys entirely on horseback. His balances were received in guineas, and were carried with him in his saddle-bags. He was exposed to the vicissitudes of the weather, to great labour and fatigue, and to constant danger. In Lincolnshire he travelled chiefly along bridleways through fields, where frequent gibbets warned him of his perils, and where flocks of wild fowl continually darkened the air. Business carried on in this manner required a combination of personal attention, courage, and physical strength, not to be hoped for in a deputy; and a merchant then led a much more severe and irksome life than a bagman afterwards, and still more than a traveller of the present day. Competition could but be small; but the returns from capital were not so high in reality as in appearance, because the wages of labour ought to be deducted, and probably the same exertion now would produce from the same beginnings ten times the fortune. The improvements in the mode of carrying on commerce, and its increase, may be attributed in a great degree to the increased facility of communication, and the difference between the times I have alluded to and the present is nearly as great as that between a pack-horse and a steam-carriage. What will be the progress fifty years hence defies calculation. I lately

heard a striking instance of the advantages of steam in towing vessels. An Indiaman used sometimes to lie at Blackwall six weeks before she could get to Gravesend, because she had to wait for the combination of spring tides and a favourable wind. Now the same sized vessel could get down with certainty in three hours.

Before I conclude this article, I will relate that in the earlier days of the merchant above mentioned the wine merchant who supplied Manchester resided at Preston, then always called Proud Preston, because exclusively inhabited by gentry. The wine was carried on horses, and a gallon was considered a large order. Men in business confined themselves generally to punch and ale, using wine only as a medicine, or on very extraordinary occasions; so that a considerable tradesman somewhat injured his credit amongst his neighbours by being so extravagant as to send to a tavern for wine even to entertain a London customer. Before Preston itself existed, in the time of the Romans, the only port in Lancashire was a few miles higher up the river Ribble, and was called Rerigonium, of which there is now scarcely any, or no trace. If I rightly recollect my reading, the chief exports to Rome consisted of willow baskets, bull-dogs, and slaves. Rerigonium was the Liverpool of the present day.

## ACQUAINTANCE.

Many people give themselves great uneasiness respecting the treatment they meet with from acquaintance; and that which should be a source of pleasure, is rather one of continual mortification and disappointment. This arises from a want of reflection, or want of knowledge of the world, or from not taking pains to strike a balance, or not knowing how to do it. The strongest, and at the same time the rarest, reason for acquaintance is sympathy of disposition, and that operates under all circumstances. Other reasons are merely accidental, and it requires judgment and temper to understand their force; as they seldom equally affect both parties, and, consequently, one party is very apt, on any change taking place, to feel aggrieved. Accidental reasons for acquaintance are neighbourhood, equality of station or fortune, similarity of trade, profession, or pursuit, the connecting link of a third person, a common interest on some particular occasion, temporary residence, and others not necessary to be enumerated. When a change takes place with respect to one party, and that party either is the superior, or, by the change, obtains any advantage of position, it is difficult, except amongst the very reasonable, to regulate future intercourse. There is danger of too much being expected on one side, and too little, either from apprehension

or disinclination, being accorded on the other. For instance, if two people are acquainted from living in the same neighbourhood, and one quits for a better, the other will probably, without sufficiently adverting to circumstances, fancy neglect ; if they both quitted for a better, the balance would adjust itself, and their intercourse would continue, cease, or be weakened, according to mutual convenience. The same may be said of equality of station or fortune. Similarity of trade, profession, or pursuit are great causes of acquaintance ; but, being subject to change, the intercourse arising from them is liable, in like manner, to change. People are acquainted because they are merchants, lawyers, geologists, or fox-hunters, and their acquaintance varies with their occupation. New pursuits bring new connections, and almost necessarily weaken the old ones. Acquaintance, arising from the connecting link of a third person, may very often be reasonably discontinued by the link being broken, though the inferior party may not be reasonable enough to admit it. A common interest on some particular occasion, as on an election, causes acquaintance, which it is frequently a matter of some difficulty to arrange after the occasion is over. That arising from temporary residence is the most subject to produce dissatisfaction in its continuance under altered circumstances ; as, to put one of the strongest cases, if a person, distinguished or sought after in London, visits some remote

part of the country, where society is scarce, and the means of hospitality abundant, the mode of return is not very easy, from a want of knowledge of the world on one side, and an apprehension of annoyance on the other. The truth is, the society of the stranger ought to be considered as balancing, or, nearly so, the cordiality of his reception ; but his fear that it will not be so prevents him from being commonly civil when he meets his entertainers on his own ground, and bitter are the mortifications in consequence. I could enlarge upon these instances, or add to them, but I think they are sufficient for illustration ; and my purpose is to turn the attention of those of my readers who have been sufferers, to the subject, in order that they may revolve in their minds how much of what they have attributed to want of consideration, or to slight, has been the almost necessary result of circumstances, and I hope that in consequence they may be able to enjoy the advantages of acquaintance without any painful drawbacks. I will conclude with an anecdote in point, but which I do not recommend for imitation. A distinguished ornament of London society, about half a century since, being at Bath, was accustomed to converse familiarly with a sort of small gentleman, who frequented the same bookseller's shop. Some time after his return to town, he was accosted in St. James's Street by his watering-place acquaintance. "I beg your pardon, sir," he replied, "but really I do not recollect to have seen you

before." "Oh yes, you saw me at Bath." "I shall be most happy to see you at *Bath* again."

---

### ADDRESS TO LABOURERS.

*(Continued.)*

Now let us return to the other parish, where the labourer receives for his wages only rs. 6d. a day of his 2s., and where the 6d. is put into a fund, and suppose the conditions upon which he is to receive anything from the fund to be: 1st, he must not have saved anything for himself, or if he has, he must have spent it all before he can have any claim; 2ndly, he must be unable to get work; or he must be unable to perform it from sickness, accident, or old age; or 3rdly, he must have a larger family than he can possibly keep upon his slender wages. How will a man live then? He will begin by saying, "What is the use of my saving?—besides, how can I save out of rs. 6d. a day?" So if he gets more by any chance, he will spend it all, because he has given up all thoughts of saving. As he knows that if he cannot get work, the fund must keep him, he will not so much mind getting a constant place, or giving satisfaction in any place. As whilst he is young he does not see much cause why he should be steady, having the fund to look to, he will take little care of himself; and as he knows that he can manage to keep a small family somehow

or other, and that if he has a large one he shall have help, he will marry without thought, and perhaps repent as soon as he is married. Then he must work hard, and live poorly; sickness comes upon himself and his family; he applies to the fund, and gets his pittance. Having once begun, he is ever after contriving how to keep on, by throwing himself out of work, pretending to be ill, or wasting his means. His claims are disputed; he goes backward and forward, loses his time, drinks for vexation, and is a ruined man to the end of his life. His example ruins his children, who follow the same course of improvidence, marry without thought, and spend their whole lives in misery. This course makes people increase faster than they are wanted; less money is paid in wages, and more into the fund, and things grow worse and worse. The few who are inclined to be industrious and saving are discouraged, and at last find it impossible. Their wages are taken from them, and given to the worthless, and they see they have no chance of getting any part back but by doing as others do. And is not parish relief just this? Not money, as you supposed, all taken out of the pockets of the rich to be given to the poor, but in a great measure a tax upon the wages of the labouring classes themselves, of which the most undeserving get the most, and the very meritorious get nothing at all, and of which a great deal is spent in law or wasted in

mismanagement. I am sure that in many parishes the occupiers of the land could better afford to give one-third more wages to good workmen, than to pay their poor's rates; and that here 12s. a week for daily labour to steady labourers would be cheaper to the farmers than 9s. in the present state of things. Now, I will put it to you—Would it be better to start in life with 12s. a week, and manage your own concerns, or have 3s. a week kept back to be given to you only if you fall into want, and if you have any luck in life, never to be given to you at all? A hale man, who takes care of himself, may well earn full wages for forty years of his time. Now, 3s. a week for forty years amounts to £312, which large sum the Poor Laws take from the man who honestly earns it, and give to the overseer—to distribute to whom? To the idle and improvident, to destitute children, or to those who are sick, infirm, or old, or who are unable to get work, or who have large families. But you will say, Are destitute children, are the sick, the infirm, the old, or those who cannot get work, or who have more children than they can keep—are all these to be left without assistance? Certainly not; there they are, and as long as they are there they must be assisted: but I tell you, it is the Poor Laws, it is having a parish to look to, that makes destitute children, by making improvident parents. It is the same cause that makes the greatest part of sickness and infirmity in a class of men

who, of all others, might be most easily strong and healthy—I mean farming labourers. It is the want of steadiness on the one hand, and the want of means on the other, both produced by the Poor Laws; it is to these causes that we may trace almost all the sickness and infirmity which unfortunately are so common amongst you. It is to the Poor Laws that we may attribute so many labourers without work, and such large families without sufficient provision. Improvident marriages are the cause of both these evils, and the Poor Laws are decidedly the chief cause of improvident marriages. In other countries there are other causes which produce these bad effects; but in England, which possesses so many advantages, it is to the Poor Laws almost alone that we may attribute the evils of pauperism. I do not mean to say that with the best plan and the best management there would not be particular cases of distress; now and then a destitute child—an individual reduced to poverty by long sickness or unexpected infirmity—an extreme old age, not sufficiently provided for—a partial scarcity of work, or a family larger than common prudence could maintain. Such accidents must happen more or less frequently; but where the generality were well provided for, what would a few instances the other way signify? Is there not private charity enough?—Would not you yourselves, if you were well off, be willing to contribute to the assistance of the few unfortunate persons

about you?—I am sure you would: *I am sure there would be no need of laws to provide for distress, if there were no laws to produce it.* Now, do not forget that the poor's rates are a tax upon your wages, of which the most hard-working and prudent pay the most, and receive the least; and the most idle and spendthrift pay the least and receive the most.

If any of you still think that the poor's rates are not principally raised out of your wages, I will explain it to you in another way. Suppose two farmers to hire five labourers each—and suppose one of the farmers to say to his labourers, "I shall only pay you wages when you work, and you must take care of your money, and provide for yourselves." And suppose the other farmer to say, "I will allow you pay when I have no work for you, or when you are sick, or old, or if you have large families." Would not he pay lower wages than the farmer who only paid according to the work done?—Just so it is in parishes; the farmers are obliged by law to pay those who cannot work; and so they are obliged to give less wages to those who can. I do not mean to say that all the money which is paid in poor's rates would be paid in wages, if there were no poor's rates; but a great part of it would; perhaps all that is now paid to the poor; and the rest, such as the expenses of the overseers and law expenses, would remain in the pockets of the farmers

and the landlords ; besides which, steady labourers, well paid, would do more work, and do it better, and be altogether better servants. If for the last seventy years what has been paid in poor's rates in this parish had been paid in wages, and the labourers had been as careful as they ought to have been, the old would now be living comfortably on their own savings, instead of being dependent on the parish ; those who have larger families than they can keep would most likely have waited a little before they had married, and there would be less sickness and less infirmity. The best part of £1,000 a year which is paid in poor's rates would be paid in wages ; the farmer would be better served, and the labourer better off ; but remember, that to bring about this change depends upon yourselves. High wages would bring ruin upon the farmers, unless the labourers were prudent ; they cannot now pay you when you work as if they were not obliged to keep you when you cannot work ; but it would be better for them and better for you if there were no such laws as the Poor Laws, and the sooner they can be done without the better for all parties.

---

#### LETTERS FROM THE CONTINENT.

Florence, June 2, 1822.

We returned from Rome May 30th. The weather is unusually hot. Everything is in florid beauty. This

country, which is better governed than any other part of ill-fated Italy, is cultivated every inch, and now presents one brilliant green. The corn grows in fields planted with figs, mulberries, and vines—the latter most delicately fragrant; though, in general, I do not think the flowers are quite so sweet as with us, but of brighter colours. In coming from Rome we passed through a wild and mountainous district near Radicofani, large tracts of which were entirely covered with high broom, loaded with flowers as thickly as any branch of laburnum you ever saw. The flowers are larger, and of a more golden hue than ours, and, when waved by the wind and heightened by a glowing Italian sky, they presented a softer, richer scene than I could have conceived. The scene was too delightful. By the way, if you wish to spend winter comfortably, you cannot do better than stay in England. If you wish to enjoy spring, come to fair Italy. We think of being in Paris by September. Nothing like Paris after all, for a residence abroad. You may thank your stars you have lived there.

We are obliged here to sit down always to two courses of five dishes each, besides soup. Our only resource is now and then to order one dish by way of luncheon, and to pretend to dine out. I objected at first to the mode of dinner; but the only answer I could ever get was, "It is the same price." Foreigners, at least of the lower order, have somewhat a propensity to attribute base

motives on all occasions. Mine was always supposed to be parsimony. If you refuse to ascend a tower, or to cross a bridge, they assure you there is no danger, and beg you not to be afraid. When 'at Rome, my companion made a shooting excursion of a few days to Ostia ; in the mean time I was obliged to submit to the two courses, four wax lights, and two attendants—one on each side, with a plate ready, rivalling each other in zeal to change mine, often before I had half done, pushing each dish at me in its turn, and supposing, if I did not eat of it, it was from dislike. Thus they made me as great a slave as themselves. In answer to your inquiry, the style of beauty at Prince Borghese's ball was beautiful foreheads and eyebrows, dark eyes, good teeth, and clear complexions, rather dark. The handsomest women were from Sienna. At Rome the women are good-looking ; at Naples not—but give me English beauty ten times over. The party at the Countess of Albany's (the Pretender's widow) was not so dull as I expected. She has no remains of beauty, but has a very long face, with, I think, a cast in her eyes. She does not appear to me to have been ever either beautiful or interesting, and I suspect much of what Alfieri says of her to be fiction. Her party was well managed. She sits in state, and the ladies in two or three rows round the room. The gentlemen walk about, and in the ante-room you may talk at your

ease. Ices and lemonade were handed round, and there was a handsome tea-service on a table in the middle of the room, at which the company helped themselves very conveniently. She is of the German house of Stolberg, and has a pension from our Government of £1,500 or £2,000 a year, which, I believe, is all, or nearly all, she has. The Grand Duke has just passed, as is his daily custom, on his way to the Cascine, with his two carriages and six, all thoroughly appointed. But in this country they never can avoid something shabby; for, after followed a carriage, and a pair of untrimmed horses, with one dirty footman out of livery, and here they far excel the Romans and Neapolitans in approach to English propriety. I have seen the King of Naples driving with rope harness. We stayed at the Cascine till nine o'clock—a delicious evening. Many people were there, and very respectable all. They put me in mind of England—no soldiers, as at Naples. After dark the moon shone beautifully through the trees, and thousands of fire-flies sparkled under them, with the air as soft as balm. Thence we went to the fashionable café to eat ice; it was full of people inside and out, sitting on benches. But oh, how inferior to the Boulevards at Paris! On one of the bridges the people sit till late, without hats, on seats brought out for the occasion. The delights of the climate seem to suffice without any other aids.

June 3.

I wrote you a long letter yesterday, and now proceed to fill up the chasms in my travels. Between Montargis and Lyons we passed through some very fine country, especially on the Loire and the Allier. Though it was the middle of December, I have seen nothing brighter even in this bright country, at this bright season, than the two days between Cône and St. Simphorien, which Arthur Young, I found from his works at Naples, calls the finest climate in France, or perhaps in Europe. The road down the Rhone is interesting. The ruins at Nîmes are very fine, and I think, generally, that the ruins in the south of France are, with some exceptions, better worth seeing than those of Italy. There may be enumerated the beautiful triumphal arch at Orange, the amphitheatre and maison carrée at Nîmes, the mausoleum and triumphal arch at St. Remi, and last and greatest, the Pont du Gard, some miles from Nîmes, which is an aqueduct consisting of three ranges of arches one upon another, over a wide bed of a river and part of a valley. It is nearly perfect, very massive, and comes upon you suddenly in a wild and desolate country, without a visible habitation, and surrounded by rocks covered with evergreens. It struck us more than any Italian antiquity we saw, the Coliseum not excepted, nor the temples at Pæstum. It is out of the regular road, and I had never heard of it

before I saw it. I did not see the ruins at Arles. The walls of Avignon are the most beautiful I have met with, and the ancient palace of the Popes is an imposing pile, now degraded into a barrack and prison. We made a day's expedition to the fountain of Vaucluse, in a vile machine without springs, over a viler road, but were recompensed. The fountain is a basin of considerable extent, of clear blue water, very deep, situated at the base of a very high overhanging rock, with one wild fig-tree shooting out just above the water. On one side stands aloft a ruined château, said to have been Petrarch's; and on the other a rugged mountain, with here and there a tree. The rocks have more of a dreary, weather-worn appearance than any I have seen. The water flows from the basin down a steepish bed of broken rocks; and conceive, in the middle of the stream, a gingerbread column, painted and gilt, erected by the loyal prefect of the department to Louis XVIII.! In parts of Dauphiny the ground is covered entirely with flint, and looks as barren as the barrenest rock; yet you see growing there almonds, peaches, olives, mulberries, figs, and walnuts. Whoever wants to have an idea of the resources of France should visit the south; it is a fine country. I think they are wrong who call it uninteresting. It is on so much larger a scale than England that the interesting parts are less conspicuous, but still they exist; and the climate

heightens them considerably. The fishermen at Marseilles came originally from Spain, and they live by themselves. They have the darkest complexions and the most expressive countenances I have seen, not excepting the Neapolitan fishermen, who, in point of beauty of limbs, excel all other men I have ever met with.



HAND-LOOM WEAVERS.

I GIVE the following extract from the Report of the Committee of the House of Commons on the state of hand-loom weaving, by way of illustration of many of my observations throughout my numbers, and for the purpose of instilling into the minds of my readers what I conceive to be right conclusions on a subject of deep importance—that is, the well-being of the labouring classes.

“Your Committee cannot help observing that they found in this evidence the proof of the necessity for actual personal observation and inspection, in order to come at the truth of the condition of the working classes; for that, Mr. Makin, although living in the midst of these people, and himself engaged in the trade, expresses himself as one who had been incredulous as to the state of the hand-loom weavers, until he had looked narrowly into their affairs, and as one who was startled by what he found to be the fact. Your Committee dwell upon this, because it shows, beyond a question, that the data on which assertions of prosperity are commonly founded are erroneous, and that actual survey and inspection are necessary in establishing the

truth. Further, your Committee found that as to clothing the hand-loom weavers of Bolton are at the lowest ebb ; in detailing which, Mr. Makin says, 'I cannot recollect any instance but one where any weaver of mine has bought a new jacket for many years, and I am only sorry I did not bring one or two jackets to let the Committee see the average state in which they are clothed ; that as to bedding, they have scarcely any, and of other furniture, less ; that they are generally without chairs, having nothing but two or three stools to sit on, and that sometimes they have nothing but a stool, or chair, or a tea-chest ; that their rents are generally in arrear, and that they are obliged to borrow of their masters to pay them ; that to such courses has this destitution driven them, that they are much in the habit of embezzling the materials given out to them to weave, so much so, indeed, that the dealing in embezzled warp and weft has become a trade exceeding all calculation, there being houses for receiving and paying for the goods so embezzled, and that there are manufacturers of considerable means, who deal with these receiving houses, and who manufacture and sell the goods so bought to an extent which influences the market, causing a reduction, first in the market price of goods, and next in the weavers' wages.' Your Committee, shocked at hearing this detail of dishonest practices, involving the character of a large part of a large community, were still more shocked at the thought that the

characters of others, beyond the temptations of want, were also involved. As a corollary to this, your Committee found that the due and usual attendance at divine worship is generally neglected; that this arose from shame, in the first instance, at appearing at church in rags; that the writings of Carile and Taylor have obtained a greater spread; and that the witness had seen companies of men applauding those who have argued against the existence of a God. But your Committee cannot in justice close their observations on these statements without the accompanying remark, that the witness attributes this awful state of things to no innate vices and infidelity of the people themselves, but solely to that recklessness which originates in want and despair."

With respect to the first remark in the extract as to "the necessity for actual personal observation and inspection, in order to come at the truth of the condition of the working classes," and the circumstance of a person, living in the midst of a population, and himself engaged in their trade, being completely ignorant of their state, I have said in the article on "Poor Laws in Ireland," in my eighth number, "The generality of the world has very little idea of the state of the lowest parts of it, even in its immediate vicinity, as I had proof of the ignorance of the respectable inhabitants of Whitechapel of what was existing around them; and this is one of the strongest arguments in my

mind "in favour of organised and vigilant parish government, because such evils as I have described have only to be brought frequently before men's eyes to be made to disappear." I will now add, that there is no other way of making them disappear. I dissent from the conclusion the Committee and Mr. Makin seem to come to, that the actual state of the people described is a state unavoidable on their parts. I believe it to be the consequence of want of prudence and want of energy; besides that no doubt it was made to appear by the people themselves much worse than it really was. When an end is to be gained by appearing poor, it is very easy to do so. The pride of appearing decent soon gives way to policy, and it by no means follows that because jackets had ceased to be purchased, it was from universal inability. If weavers with families could not afford new jackets, those without could, but then it would be unpopular to wear them. The same reasoning applies to the want of furniture; when it is expedient to lower the standard of comfort, articles of comfort are sacrificed, whether there is necessity or not. In the article on "Poor Laws in Ireland" I have given a parallel description to Mr. Makin's of an absence of furniture, not from poverty, but from policy. Wherever an excuse can be found for not paying rents, rents will not be paid, especially where landlords join in upholding their tenants in asking for

aid and protection ; it is a species of collusion to help one another, at the expense of others. This course was pursued over and over again by the Spitalfields weavers and their abettors, till the truth having been found out, we hear no more complaints, though many of the causes formerly alleged, no doubt, still exist, and rivalry much more than ever. I am in possession of a few curious facts respecting the Spitalfields supposed distresses. As to the assumption that destitution from low wages has driven the weavers to a habit of embezzling the materials given out to them to weave, I have to remark—that in the year 1817, when I commenced my inquiries into the habits of the weavers in one of the townships of the parish of Manchester, I learnt that embezzlement had there been a habit long before the invention of power-looms, or the consequent fall of wages, and that sometimes it had increased to such a pitch as to make the masters resolve not to give out any materials at all in the place, whereby every loom was at a stand. By degrees employment was again given, and by degrees the same abuse recurred. During the want of work, the poor's rates were the never-failing resource, and in this, as in many other instances, furnished a constant encouragement to moral debasement; though the truth might never come to the ears of those who lived in the midst of these malpractices. Embezzlement of silk by the Spitalfields weavers was long since made the subject of an Act of

Parliament, and is punishable summarily with great severity. The Committee speak of the practice as if it were new, and they and Mr. Makin attribute it without hesitation to poverty, consequent upon the present state of hand-loom weaving. Here I beg my reader's attention to this fact, that during six years and a half that I have sat, I may say without intermission, as a magistrate, I have watched very narrowly, and I have not discovered one single case of crime committed from poverty, in the sense the word is commonly used. It is the excuse constantly alleged, and often received, and, according to mere appearance, reasonably received ; but I have no hesitation in saying that poverty, properly so called, does not produce crime, but that it is produced by a love of indulgence without sufficient industry to command the means of honestly gratifying it. It is true, in hard times there is often an increase of crime, because more industry is required ; but still it is to gratify indulgence, and not to supply necessity. Even where the necessities of life, such as bacon, cheese, potatoes, &c., are purloined by apparently poor women, who frequent provision-shops at the times when business is at the height, the thefts are all committed, as far as my experience goes, by a regular class of performers, who calculate upon not being detected, or, if detected, upon being let off. Sometimes petty thefts are committed in order to purchase gin, sometimes to supply those articles which should have been

purchased with the money spent in gin ; but indulgence is ever the moving cause. I mention these particulars, because the quantity of misplaced compassion shown for petty delinquencies is the greatest encouragement to their commission. I confess I could not help being surprised at the Committee's simplicity in being so much shocked at hearing that manufacturers of considerable means were found to purchase embezzled materials, and that they should look upon it as a new practice, at least to its present extent. I am afraid it is far from new, and that some large fortunes, both in the silk and cotton trade, have been accumulated by that, and other practices, not less dishonourable.

I cannot think that the neglect of divine worship is a corollary to the state of the weavers described by Mr. Makin ; for I believe it has always been too much the case with that class ; at least, wherever I have seen them it has been so, and I should rather say their condition is a corollary to their neglect of divine worship. That blasphemous writings and speeches should, in their neglected state, meet with some attention, is not to be wondered at ; because, as the mind cannot lie altogether sterile, if pains are not taken to sow good seed, weeds will take root ; and it was this consideration that induced me to address the letter to the Bishop of London on the observance of the Sabbath, which is inserted in my fourth

number. I am convinced that without some such plan the spiritual wants of the many will never be supplied, and that till they are, it is in vain to expect their temporal good discipline. With Mr. Makin, I attribute the state he describes to no innate vices and infidelity of the people; but I cannot agree with him, that it is solely owing to a recklessness originating in want and despair, because I see it exist in the same degree where there is neither want nor despair. My opinion I have stated in the article on government in my second number in the following words: "In my observation of even the worst part of mankind, I see so great an aptitude for the right path, and so little aberration, considering the quantity of neglect, that I feel confident an adequate enforcement of the real English principles of government, combined with our advanced state of civilisation, would produce moral results as unthought of and as incalculable as have been the physical results from the application of steam." In the year 1817 I endeavoured to dissuade the weavers in my then neighbourhood from bringing up their children to their own calling, being convinced that power-looms would eventually supersede hand-looms; and though I have no doubt but that there are great exaggerations of the difficulties which the present race have to contend with, yet it must be supposed they are in a state far from desirable. But what effect could any

bolstering up the trade have, unless to keep those employed in it in a lingering state, necessarily growing worse and worse? False hopes only weaken that elasticity of human nature which can extricate men from far greater difficulties than any produced by the gradual changes arising from improvements in machinery; and if the weavers who are now suffering were only convinced that nothing can be done for them in the way they ask, they would soon exhibit a very different tone from that which they will think it their policy, as long as ignorance of sound principles, motives of self-interest, or a love of popularity can find them supporters. Their real friends must pursue a very different course if they intend to serve them.

---

### THE ART OF ATTAINING HIGH HEALTH.

*(Continued.)*

It requires a great deal of attention, and when living in the world, a great deal of resolution, to observe a proper diet; and it is only a knowledge of its powerful effect both upon body and mind that is likely to induce sufficient care. When taking meals alone, it is most easy to regulate them; but I believe meals were meant to be social, and that a little irregularity in agreeable company is better than the best observance in solitude. They who can unite the advantages of the two states are sure to

enjoy the easiest digestion. In diet, as in most of our habits, we are apt to be content with too low a standard,<sup>\*</sup> instead of continually striving to approach the highest point of improvement; and certainly no study can be more interesting in its progress, or more important in its effects. Eating and drinking, reasonably used, are not only extremely pleasant in act, but in their consequences; and a healthy appetite, duly ministered to, would be a source of constant enjoyment without alloy. As we must take nourishment, it appears to me wise to draw as much gratification from it as possible. Epicurism has rather an ill name, but I think very undeservedly, if it does not lead to gluttony or occupy too great a share of attention.\* A dainty meal is something pleasant to look forward to, and the expectation of it gives a wholesome edge to the appetite, and makes business be despatched with alacrity. Let any of my readers call to mind their anticipations in journeying towards a bespoken repast at a favourite inn, and that will put them in the way of appreciating the value in the journey through life of daily anticipations of satisfactory cheer. To come to particulars; and first of breakfast. As to this meal, much depends upon

---

\* Mr. Walker had some good stories of bucolic epicurism. During one day, at a Stretford turnpike-road trust dinner, he invited one of the farmers to have some potatoes. "Na, thank you, Measter Tummus, a'll lay upo' th' cabbage. A commonly gets praties enoo' a' whoam."

constitution and manner of life. Those who are weakly, and those who do not take much exercise, will do well to be rather abstemious at breakfast, lest they anticipate digestion. Those who take exercise before breakfast and rest after, may safely give themselves more latitude than they who observe an opposite course. Moderation in all cases is the safest. I have often remarked that people who make it their boast that they always eat a hearty breakfast are rather of a full than a healthy habit; and I should not think, as a rule, that the practice is favourable to long life. As digestion is liable to be deranged by the various occupations of the morning, it is expedient to be careful both as to quality and quantity of food. To that end, I hold it desirable to avoid much liquid, the fat or skin of meat, much crumb of untoasted bread, especially newly-baked bread, all spongy substances, and whatever has a tendency to create thirst. Coffee, unless in a small quantity and diluted with milk, is rather heating: tea, before exercise or in travelling, I think preferable. In my own case, I find it best to adhere to one moderate-sized cup of liquid, whether tea, coffee, or cocoa. I prefer brown bread toasted to any other preparation of flour, and if any addition is wanted, I recommend only one on the same occasion, such as eggs, a little meat, bacon, broiled fish, water-cresses, or fruit. Variety I think good, but not on the same day, especially

as it makes it more difficult to measure the appetite. If anything is required between breakfast and dinner, something simple and in moderation should by all means be taken, as disappointing the appetite, I believe, is much more prejudicial than is generally supposed. Bread and fruit I find very grateful in the middle of the day, and if meat is taken, good table-beer, I think, is the most refreshing beverage, or where that is not liked, wine and water. As to dinner, I am of opinion that the consideration of that important meal may most conveniently be referred to my article on the art of dining, which I shall probably enter upon in my next number.

---

#### NATIONAL CHARACTERISTICS.

It has been well said by I know not whom that an Englishman is never happy but when he is miserable; that a Scotchman is never at home but when he is abroad; that an Irishman is never at peace but when he is at war.

---

#### EXTRAVAGANCE AND ECONOMY.

When a spendthrift sees his error he generally becomes a miser. Few indeed are the instances where extravagance is converted into a well-ordered, generous expenditure; and it is with nations as with individuals. When the war was commenced with revolutionary France, it was supposed

by its advocates that it would be terminated in six weeks. Upon that supposition, calculation of course was not worth attending to, and though the contest was continued with a short interval for twenty years, the spirit of profusion with which it was begun never abated. I shall not enter into any detail of the many reasons which induced the rulers of the day to think only of spending as much money as could by possibility be raised. They did, in fact, pursue that course, and when the struggle was over, great national exhaustion succeeded, made far greater and of much longer duration by those who thought it their policy unceasingly to exaggerate our difficulties ; for the consequence was, each interest affected was taught to look to the State for relief, instead of to their own energies and prudence, which would long since have brought them completely through ; but then that would not have served party purposes, in comparison with which, in the eyes of politicians, the national welfare is as nothing. I recollect that soon after the conclusion of the war, when all sense of danger was over, and whilst the applications of the tax-gatherer were undiminished, a very general desire for a more economical system was rising up, and it must have become irresistible, but for the hasty, selfish proceedings of demagogues and crude reformers, who created alarm, and thereby diverted public attention to the public safety. I think it was on occasion of a foolish meeting at Manchester, called the Blanketteer Meeting, that

ten thousand men were added to the army. I have already, in my eighth number, shortly expressed my opinion against mob assemblies, called by many safety-valves, and often supposed to be the guardians of liberty, but, according to my view, the most efficient friends of abuses in government. I intend on some future occasion to take up the subject more at length. To return—the obstinate and ill-judged resistance of the party in power to all retrenchment caused it to be forced upon them, on principles and in a tone quite below the character and the interests of a great nation, which tone and principles, if they remain in their present force, must of necessity destroy public spirit, and create, with individual wealth perhaps, individual selfishness, baseness, and corruption. During the war the tone of the Government was that of energy and extravagance, and that of the governed became the same. A corresponding effect must be expected now ; and would take place also, if the nation's affairs were conducted with spirit and generosity. A minimum in expenditure will produce a minimum in other things of more consequence ; and in elevation of thought we seem to be on the road to merit the appellation which has been bestowed upon us, of a nation of shopkeepers, and for the benefit of what class the change would be I am utterly at a loss to discover. I will conclude my observations with an extract from Burke, who did not forget the statesman in the reformer ; and I beg my

reader's attention to his description of Parsimony, as being particularly applicable to some of the retrenchers of the present day.

"When a cold penury blasts the abilities of a nation, and stunts the growth of its active energies, the ill is beyond all calculation. Mere parsimony is not economy. Expense, and great expense, may be an essential part in true economy. Economy is a distributive virtue, and consists, not in saving, but in selection. Parsimony requires no providence, no sagacity, no powers of combination, no comparison, no judgment. Mere instinct, and that not an instinct of the noblest kind, may produce this false economy in perfection. The other economy has larger views. It demands a discriminating judgment, and a firm sagacious mind. It shuts one door to impudent importunity, only to open another, and a wider, to unassuming merit. If none but meritorious service or real talent were to be rewarded, this nation has not wanted, and this nation will not want, the means of rewarding all the service it ever will receive, and encouraging all the merit it ever will produce. No State, since the foundation of society, has been impoverished by that species of profusion." Burke might have gone farther, and have said that any State which should indulge in such species of profusion would be incalculably enriched by it, both pecuniarily and morally.

## LETTERS FROM THE CONTINENT.

Florence, June 7, 1822.

I shall now go back to our first arrival at Rome, which was on the 12th of February. As is generally observed, Rome disappoints you at first, improves as you know it, and ends in being the most interesting of places. The Campagna too, or country around it, which strikes travellers, merely passing along the high road, as the most desolate of districts, becomes by acquaintance highly interesting—at least I found it so, by dint of walks of from two to three hours before breakfast, and of still longer rides in the evening. The best view is from the tomb of Cecilia Metella, on the side farthest from the road, where most visitants never go. You see there, from an eminence, the walls and domes of the city, the three ranges of aqueducts, stretching for miles and miles towards the mountains, with one exception, in various stages of mutilation, and partly covered with thick ivy and wild shrubs, ruined tombs, temples, and fortifications, and dark and lofty pines scattered over a desolate plain, or what looks like a plain in comparison with the Apennines and the Alban mountain, which bound it. When the lights are favourable, it is a most imposing scene; I think all scenery in which ruins are a feature appears to the greatest advantage by a fading light. There is

another fine point of view from near Albano, looking down towards Rome, along the old Appian Way, which is a straight line of about fifteen miles, bordered on each side the whole distance with ruined tombs—some of them turned into habitations for the wretched peasantry. If Sterne was so far, I should think this view suggested to him that beautiful passage, “To die is the great debt due unto nature—tombs and monuments, which should perpetuate our memories, pay it themselves, and the proudest pyramid of them all, which wealth or science has erected, has lost its apex, and stands obtruncated in the traveller’s horizon.” Along the whole of the Appian Way, which reaches considerably more than a hundred miles, the ruins of once magnificent tombs are to be seen in greater or less profusion. In a columbarium, or receptacle for the ashes of the dead, discovered near Rome whilst we were there, were found all the vases or urns, containing burnt bones, arranged as in a sort of pigeon-house, from whence the name. There are several epitaphs, but the prettiest is one from a mother to her son, who died, I think, at twenty-three. It is in the original, “*Quod tu mihi facere debebas, ego tibi facio, mater pia ;*” which, literally translated, signifies, What you owed to do for me, I, your affectionate mother, do for you. It will bring to you Burke’s passage on his son—“I live in an inverted order—they, who should have been to me as posterity, are

in the place of ancestors." Cicero has a passage of still nearer resemblance.

From tombs we will go to a different subject—the Carnival, in the midst of which we arrived. The scene is the Corso, the principal street in Rome, about three-quarters of a mile long, quite straight, with many handsome palaces, some churches and convents, and other public buildings in it. Stages or platforms are erected on each side the street, with chairs and benches upon them, and from the windows and balconies hangs in great profusion tapestry, as you have seen at fêtes at Paris. About two o'clock for the last eight days the people begin to assemble in carriages and on foot, in masks and without, and in all sorts of characters, and they parade about, amusing themselves as well as they can till the race, which begins and ends just before dark. I saw no humour or fun, except what arose from pelting with sugar-plums and comfits. Sometimes there were very hot contests, and in places the ground looked as if there had been a violent hailstorm. It is the English, you must know, who introduced the more vigorous, and, as I think, only amusing warfare; the noble Romans heretofore having contented themselves with a sort of courteous interchange, as dull as themselves. The most tremendous conflict used to take place between the Englishmen passing by, and a party of English ladies'-maids, posted in front of the shop of one

Samuel Lowe, wine merchant. Samuel Lowe in the "Eternal City!" and English ladies'-maids on the soil of Livia, Octavia, and company! What changes! But, as Gibbon somewhere prognosticates the future ascendancy of the negro race, perhaps the Timbuctooians may hereafter figure in London, as we now figure at Rome. We may as easily imagine that, as Julius Cæsar could have imagined the present change. Before the race, the Corso is cleared in an instant, and some eight or ten horses without riders start, all covered with gold leaf and such trumpery; and, indeed, in spite of Madame de Staël's high-flown description, the whole affair is too trumpery to have anything more said about it. At night there were masquerades at one of the theatres—very dull. I do not understand the assertion that the English are less fitted for masquerades than foreigners; my experience tells me the exact reverse. At the last masquerade the grandes of Rome attend, dressed up. The ladies, principally in scarlet, looked superb in the boxes. The last day of the Carnival is the most spirited; and as soon as it is dark commences its funeral, previous to the sombre season of Lent. The funeral is ideal; but every person in the street and at the windows holds one or more lighted tapers in their hands; some have a great many bundled together. It happened to be a very favourable night—dark, still, and clear, and from the purity of the atmosphere, the lights are

much more brilliant than with us. The scene was highly curious. Even the people driving about in their carriages hold lights. The joke is to put out your neighbour's lights and keep in your own; but it lasted sadly too long, and it was impossible to get away without being covered with wax, as many were. At length darkness resumed her reign, and so ended the silly delight of the degenerate conquerors of the world.

June 12.

The country is beginning to lose its youthful beauty. We find Florence so very pleasant now, that we have kept prolonging our stay. The hot weather suits me amazingly, and what with baths, ices, riding in the shade, temperance, and some pleasant people, I have passed the last ten days paradisiacally; but those who do not know how to manage themselves suffer much. Our thermometer is generally near eighty all night, in a north room to the river. To return to where I left off. During Lent there are no amusements at Rome, public or private; but it is the best time for seeing the place. At the end of Lent comes Holy Week, in the ceremonies of which I took no interest. The music is fine; but I saw none of the effects said to be produced by it, such as tears, &c. The illumination of the exterior of the dome of St. Peter's, which is effected almost instantaneously, is very striking, and the fireworks are more magnificent than any I ever saw, but I was dreadfully tired

of the whole business. The simplicity of our service, performed every Sunday in three small rooms in a private house, to a congregation of remarkable propriety of appearance and behaviour, was much more to my taste than any of the ceremonies in St. Peter's.

There are fewer unpleasant objects or circumstances at Florence than in any city I have been in, the towns in England not excepted. Naples is just the reverse, but very fascinating at first. I prefer Rome to both, on account of its interest. If I might have my choice of one statue, it should be the Venus, whose attraction ever heightens by the contemplation. Of all the paintings I have seen, I should prefer to possess Raphael's Madonna della Seggiola in the Grand Duke's palace. It is a representation of the Virgin ; and the painter has made her of that merit which is above all modes and fashions, and which would equally become a palace or a cottage. Existence here, under the most favourable circumstances, is certainly much superior to existence with us. The climate throws a charm round everything which is quite indescribable. I can only give you some idea of the brilliancy of the atmosphere by saying that it is more different from ours than the light from wax is from that of tallow. The sensations, too, approach much nearer to something exquisite ; or as Moore expresses it,

“ And simply to feel that we breathe, that we live,  
Is worth the best joys life elsewhere can give.”

Virgil attributes the same superiority of atmosphere to Elysium, that Italy seems to me to have over England ; and a charm, indeed, it is, that almost compensates for the many advantages which, in other respects, we enjoy.



ARISTOLOGY, OR THE ART OF DINING.

ACCORDING to the Lexicons, the Greek for dinner is Ariston, and therefore, for the convenience of the terms, and without entering into any inquiry, critical or antiquarian, I call the art of dining Aristology, and those who study it, Aristologists. The maxim that practice makes perfect does not apply to our daily habits; for, so far as they are concerned, we are ordinarily content with the standard of mediocrity, or something rather below. Where study is not absolutely necessary, it is by most people altogether dispensed with; but it is only by a union of study and practice that we can attain anything like perfection. Anybody can dine, but very few know how to dine so as to ensure the greatest quantity of health and enjoyment—indeed, many people contrive to destroy their health; and as to enjoyment, I shudder when I think how often I have been doomed to only a solemn mockery of it; how often I have sat in durance stately, to go through the ceremony of dinner, the essence of which is to be without ceremony, and how often in this land of liberty I have felt myself a slave!

There are three kinds of dinners—solitary dinners, everyday social dinners, and set dinners ; all three involving the consideration of cheer, and the last two of society also. Solitary dinners, I think, ought to be avoided as much as possible, because solitude tends to produce thought, and thought tends to the suspension of the digestive powers. When, however, dining alone is necessary, the mind should be disposed to cheerfulness by a previous interval of relaxation from whatever has seriously occupied the attention, and by directing it to some agreeable object. As contentment ought to be an accompaniment to every meal, punctuality is essential, and the diner and the dinner should be ready at the same time. A chief maxim in dining with comfort is, to have what you want when you want it. It is ruinous to have to wait for first one thing and then another, and to have the little additions brought when what they belong to is half or entirely finished. To avoid this a little foresight is good, and by way of instance, it is sound practical philosophy to have mustard upon the table before the arrival of toasted cheese. This very omission has caused as many small vexations in the world as would by this time make a mountain of misery. Indeed, I recommend an habitual consideration of what adjuncts will be required to the main matters ; and I think an attention to this, on the part of females, might often be preventive of sour looks and cross words, and their anti-

conjugal consequences. There are not only the usual adjuncts, but to those who have anything of a genius for dinners, little additions will sometimes suggest themselves, which give a sort of poetry to a repast, and please the palate to the promotion of health. As our senses were made for our enjoyment, and as the vast variety of good things in the world were designed for the same end, it seems a sort of impiety not to put them to their best uses, provided it does not cause us to neglect higher considerations. The different products of the different seasons, and of the different parts of the earth, afford endless proofs of bounty, which it is as unreasonable to reject, as it is to abuse. It has happened that those who have made the gratification of the appetite a study have generally done so to excess, and to the exclusion of nobler pursuits; whilst, on the other hand, such study has been held to be incompatible with moral refinement and elevation. But there is a happy mean, and as upon the due regulation of the appetite assuredly depends our physical well-being, and upon that in a great measure our mental energies, it seems to me that the subject is worthy of attention, for reasons of more importance than is ordinarily supposed.

## PREFERMENT TO PLACE.

I have often wondered, both in reading history and in observing my own times, that there are so few examples of the worthy employment of patronage. It might be supposed the glory and the influence that would result from it to men in high place would have made that the rule which unfortunately for mankind is but the exception. "He that seeketh to be eminent amongst able men," says Lord Bacon, "hath a great task; but that is ever good for the public. But he that plots to be the only figure amongst ciphers is the decay of a whole age." Of all the talents that could be possessed by men in power, surely that would be the noblest and most useful which would enable them to avail themselves of the talents of others. It is marvellous that the feeling of responsibility, that the consciousness of the destiny of millions being in their hands, that the love of the approbation of the wise and good, do not outweigh in the minds of kings and ministers all letters of considerations. It is natural to think that the very circumstance of being placed on what Bacon calls "the vantage ground to do good" would of itself inspire lofty ideas and comprehensive views; as grandeur of position in the physical world creates a corresponding elevation of mind and a total forgetfulness of self. The influence of one man, however high his station, can but be trifling

except through the medium of those below him, and his influence will be great and beneficial in proportion to the worthiness of the channels through which it flows. Nothing would so effectually excite honourable ambition as the conviction that the road to preferment lay open to merit alone, and that every place would be bestowed, without other consideration, upon the person most fitted to fill it.

The adoption of such a system would be productive of the double advantage of a higher tone and more efficient service, and would put an end to that race of aspirants who use those arts to prevail which ought to ensure their defeat. Wise institutions and good laws are comparatively of little avail without able and honourable men in the different degrees of office, and it is only by a regularly just disposal of preferment that the proper standard of purity and zeal will ever be established in the administration of the various branches of the public service. Individual instances of the preferment of the most worthy produce only partial and temporary benefit, and the tone of the class, in the long run, ordinarily prevails. It is by a species of rivalry in well-doing that zeal is kept alive, and standing alone becomes wearisome and discouraging. All patronage is a trust; and bestowing preferment unworthily is a violation of a trust, and the greater the unworthiness the greater the violation. It is not enough to prefer those who are fit;

the choice should fall upon the most fit. It is not enough to choose from those who apply; the most meritorious should be sought out, and the preferment offered to them, not as a matter of favour and obligation, but as something required to be accepted from a sense of public duty. It is true, these are not the doctrines generally received; if they were, patronage would not so openly be made an instrument for creating undue influence, or upholding party; nor would the public service be so often sacrificed for the sake of making provision for relations, friends, and dependents; a system which, strange to say, has many advocates amongst those who think rightly on other points, and who have no immediate interest in perverting the truth. In my opinion, there is nothing more deserving of reprobation in public men than abuse of patronage; because I think there is nothing more detrimental to the public welfare. It not only discourages existing merit, and prevents a further increase, but it encourages importunity, intrigue, servility, profligacy of principle, and many other base qualities, which spread their pestiferous influence over society. It enables men in power to maintain themselves by other supports than that of public opinion, and surrounds them with a phalanx of hangers-on, who effectually deter the meritorious from even thinking of making their approach. Political reforms have done something, and may do more, towards diminishing the abuse of patronage; but what is

chiefly wanted is a higher moral tone, to scout every appointment that is not made upon the only sound principle of selecting the best fitted.

---

#### POVERTY AND PAUPERISM.

I give the following extract from my pamphlet on Pauperism, on account of the distinction drawn between Poverty and Pauperism, and for the sake of correcting certain erroneous notions connected with the two :—

“In order to exhibit pauperism in its strongest colours, suppose an extensive and fertile parish with an unusual number of wealthy residents, with large woods, much game, a facility of smuggling, two or three commons, several almshouses, endowments for distributing bread and clothes, and much private charity; and suppose the rich to take no further concern in parochial affairs than alternately to grumble at the amount of a rate or the harshness of an overseer, as application is made to them for their money or for their protection. Under such circumstances, the spirit of pauperism will be at its height; and yet people who should know better will be found to hold such language as this: ‘I don’t know how it is the rates in this parish are so high; we are particularly well off for provision for the poor; there are almshouses, and regular distributions of food and clothes; they have all common

rights, at least they all take them ; they pick up fuel for nothing—I am sure they are never out of my woods ; they smuggle almost everything they want ; and then private charity is really quite unbounded ; and yet I can't say I see much gratitude in return ; the damage done to property is immense, and the expense and vexation about game completely destroy all the pleasure of it. I often wish I had not a bird or a hare on my estate. Really it is in vain to do anything for the poor ; indeed, I think the more pains one takes, the worse they are. Lord —— gave them an ox to roast last King's birthday, and they absolutely pulled down his park paling to make the fire.\* For poverty put pauperism, and for charity indiscretion, and all will be explained. Giving to pauperism is only 'spreading the compost on the weeds to make them ranker.'

“It is of the utmost importance accurately to distinguish between poverty and pauperism ; for by confounding them, poverty is dishonoured and pauperism countenanced. Supply poverty with means and it vanishes, but pauperism is the more confirmed. Poverty is a sound vessel empty, but pauperism is not only empty but cracked. Poverty is a natural appetite, merely wanting food—pauperism a ravenous atrophy, which no food can satisfy. Poverty strives

---

\* This actually happened a few years since.

to cure itself—pauperism to contaminate others. Poverty often stimulates to exertion—pauperism always paralyses. Poverty is sincere—pauperism is an arch-hypocrite. Poverty has naturally a proud spirit—pauperism a base one, now servile, now insolent. Poverty is silent and retiring—pauperism clamorous and imposing; the one grateful, the other the reverse. There is much that is alluring in poverty, but pauperism is altogether hateful. It is delightful to succour the one, and irksome to be taxed for the other. Poverty has the blessing of Heaven as well as those who relieve it—pauperism, on the contrary, has nothing in common with the Christian virtues. St. Paul has described the spirit of pauperism, and given his decided opinion upon it. *‘Neither did we eat any man’s bread for naught; but wrought with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you, to make ourselves an example unto you to follow us. For even when we were with you, this we commanded—that if any would not work, neither should he eat. For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are busy bodies. Now those that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work and eat their own bread.’* Indeed, the injunctions of Christianity are wholly in opposition to the spirit of pauperism; and the merit of those institutions which serve to encourage, and of those

individuals who thoughtlessly succour it, may be estimated accordingly.

“In such a parish as that above described, the ample fund capable of being raised, and, from its supposed management, necessarily abused, would alone induce an overpopulation, and the charitable endowments and private largesses would powerfully contribute to the same end: besides which are to be taken into the account the pauperised habits produced by poaching, smuggling, and gathering fuel, and by the barbarising privileges of common-rights. Increase the supposed advantages of such a place, and pauperism will increase in the same or in a greater proportion. How vain from such a population to expect gratitude for favours, or respect for property! *Do men gather grapes from thorns, or figs from thistles?* Idle and lawless habits and abandoned principles can be the only fruits. They alone are in their hearts grateful for assistance, who are really striving for themselves—the traveller fainting on his journey, and not the beggar by the wayside.”

---

### TEMPER.

Of all personal and mental attractions, the two most permanent are undoubtedly smoothness of skin and temper—a sort of velvetness of body and mind. As they both especially depend upon the digestion, that is one of the

strongest arguments for attending to its state. For once that the actions of human beings are guided by reason, ninety and nine times they are more or less influenced by temper. It is an even temper only that allows reason her full dominion, and enables us to arrive at any intended end by the nearest way, or at all. On the other hand, there is no obstacle to advancement or happiness so great as an undisciplined temper—a temper subject to pique or uncertainty. Pique is at once the bitterest and most absurd enemy a man can have. It will make him run counter to his dearest interests, and at the same time render him completely regardless of the interests of all around him. It will make him blindly violate every principle of truth, honesty, and humanity, and defeat the most important business, or break up the happiest party, without remorse or a seeming consciousness of doing what is wrong. It is pity that those who allow themselves to be subject to it are not treated with a great deal more severity than they usually are; for, in truth, they are greater pests to society than all the criminals who infest it, and, in my opinion, are often much more blameworthy. I have remarked that persons much given to pique are frequently particularly strict in the outward observances of religion. They must have strange notions, or rather no notions at all, of the spirit of Christianity; and the doctrines they hear must fall on the most stony of places. Nay, I have met

with persons so insensible to propriety as to avow, without scruple, that they have left off attending a place of worship from some supposed affront they have received there. The concluding sentence of Fenelon's "Telemachus" is so much in unison with my sentiments, and is so well expressed, that I will conclude with it :—

"Above all things, be on your guard against your temper. It is an enemy that will accompany you everywhere, to the last hour of your life. If you listen to it, it will frustrate all your designs. It will make you lose the most important opportunities, and will inspire you with the inclinations and aversions of a child, to the prejudice of your gravest interests. Temper causes the greatest affairs to be decided by the most paltry reasons ; it obscures every talent, paralyses every energy, and renders its victims unequal, weak, vile, and insupportable."

---

#### LETTERS FROM THE CONTINENT.

*(Concluded.)*

Florence, June 12, 1822.

I have been reading for the second time Madame de Staël's "Corinne," and generally in the places described. With a considerable quantity of nonsense, I think it excessively clever. The descriptions are often very just, and make me perceive beauties I should otherwise have

missed ; but they are occasionally too poetical. I perfectly agree with her that the scenery in a warm climate in the middle of the day conveys an idea of tranquillity quite inconceivable to those who have not witnessed it. I never mentioned that, when at Naples, we went to see some royal races about fifteen miles in the country. They were in imitation of English races, but they reminded me much more of Astley's than of Newmarket. The whole Court was present, and the King acted as steward—not in a very dignified manner. He started the horses, and abused the jockeys abundantly. The most interesting sight was the peasantry, assembled for thirty miles round, regaling themselves in groups in a forest in their various very picturesque costumes. They seemed to enjoy themselves exceedingly, and several parties pressed us much to partake of their cheer. By far the best view of the Bay of Naples, and the most beautiful view I ever saw, is from a stone bench in the garden of the convent at Camaldoli, a few miles from the city. At a little distance from the convent there is a notice on a post forbidding females to pass further, as contrary to the rules of the order ; but I believe the most enterprising of the English ladies, in spite of this prohibition, and of the difficulties of the road, do occasionally contrive to insinuate themselves into the garden. The environs of Naples are truly delicious, especially in spring, which is by much the most

favourable season for seeing Italian scenery south of Florence. We visited Tivoli both in spring and summer, and the difference in point of beauty was immense, and still greater at Adrian's Villa, near it. The ruins of the villa resemble those of a town more than of a country seat. They contain a theatre, baths, place for the representation of sea-fights, and everything that can be thought of in the way of luxury and delight. The first time we were there the fruit trees and shrubs were loaded with white and peach-coloured flowers, which, contrasted with the many kinds of magnificent evergreens and the various masses of ruins, presented a strikingly beautiful appearance; but in summer we found a lamentable change. The flowers were gone, and with them the contrast, and the full foliage of the vines and figs obscured the ruins so as very much to diminish their effect.

Bologna, June 24.

We quitted Florence on the 21st, and travelled all night on account of the heat. Sunrise from the top of the Apennines is glorious. We prolonged our stay at Florence to be present at a ball given at a villa about a mile from the city. I had a great desire to see a fête at an Italian villa at the best season of the year, for the better understanding of "*Romeo and Juliet*." A terrace at the back of the house was illuminated, and looked down upon

a garden planted with orange trees, with a fountain in the middle, and surrounded, as Juliet's garden was, with a wall "high and hard to climb." It was a beautiful starlight night, the sky like blue velvet bespangled with gold. There was no moon, but the lamps served to "tip with silver all the fruit tree tops." The air was as soft as balm, and the scene as completely Julietical as possible. I would not have missed it for a great deal. I have been reading all Shakespeare's plays the scenes of which are laid in Italy; and it is surprising how very faithful they are to the manners and customs, and how many allusions are to be found in them to the objects around. The other day I observed, in Florence, a stuffed alligator suspended from the ceiling of an apothecary's shop. Like Juliet's nurse, both men and women still carry large green fans, to the exclusion of parasols; and nightingales and pomegranates continually reminded me of "nightly she sings on yon pomegranate tree." The paintings in the gallery here are of the first merit, but unfortunately I have no appetite to enjoy them. I have seen so much of the fine arts that for the present I am absolutely satiated. We went yesterday to see "The Maid and the Magpie" acted in the open air. The intense attention and variety of strong expression of countenance of the lower orders occupied me so much that I scarcely saw anything of the play. Performances in the open air are common at this season.

I like Bologna much, and the people appear very superior to any I have seen in the Pope's States.

Salzburg, July 1.

For four days we have been travelling through the Tyrol. It is beautiful and interesting. It has all the features of Swiss scenery, but cultivation is richer and more extended, and there is less of boldness. Mountains covered with larch, and now and then with snow, torrents, bright corn-fields, the greenest meadows, neat villages of white houses, pretty churches, detached, comfortable-looking cottages, no appearance of poverty, or of accumulation of wealth, and a very picturesque peasantry, make up the country, as far as I have seen it. I do not wonder at the Tyrolese being patriotic. We have been gradually leaving everything Italian, and are now completely in Germany. What a change in the people, country, and climate! At Bologna the thermometer was as high as it could rise—above 118; here it is 65. The difference between the scenery we have last seen and that of Italy is the same as that between a picture by an old master and one wet from the painter's brush. Italy and the Tyrol, methinks, might be personified by two persons, one dressed for a ball and the other for the chase—the first full of grace and brilliancy, the other of freshness and strength. The Tyrol exhibits the dewy freshness of morning; Italy, even in her loveliest scenes,

has something of aridity appearing through. But, Italy ! Italy ! for me ! I do not know what I would take not to have seen it.

Vienna, August 4, 1822.

We arrived here on the 6th of July, and leave it to-morrow. At Salzburg we visited the famous salt-mines, which are said to have been first worked by the Romans, and we were told it would take eight days' good walking to explore them thoroughly. The dress we put on consisted of a white jacket and trousers, the latter very wide, for the purpose of containing the skirts of the coat, a cap, a stiff leather glove for the right hand, and a leather apron, like a cobbler's, tied on behind ; and ladies, many of whom visit the mines, of necessity adopt this inconvenient and unbecoming costume ; but place and occasion reconcile even the most fastidious to anything. The entrance is at the side of a hill along a level passage, at the end of which is the first descent, which is a very steep inclined plane of considerable length. The guide seats himself first, upon two parallel rounded rafters ; then one of the party, with his left hand upon the guide's shoulder, and so on, till all are placed, on which the guide launches himself, and the whole train descends with great velocity, and very pleasantly—each person sitting upon his leather apron, and with his glove-hand holding a rope as a sort of banister. At the end of the descent is another level, and so

on for six or seven descents, till at length we arrived at a lake, about a hundred yards long and thirty wide, into which the salt-rock, or rather clay, is thrown, and when the water is saturated, it is passed through wooden conduits into the village, and there filters through long ranges of billets of wood, which collect the salt. For visitors the lake is illuminated, and there is a boat upon it, in which those who wish may make a voyage, very much like that which "poets write of," with old Charon. There are thirty-two of these lakes. We made our exit by a boarded passage, a mile in length, upon a little carriage drawn by men, and at the end is a cottage, where we left our dresses, and finished one of the most amusing expeditions I ever made.

We embarked on the Danube at Linz with our carriage at mid-day of July 5th. The voyage was pleasant; but the Danube, as far as we saw, is not to be compared with the Rhine for beauty of scenery; in size it is much superior. We saw some ruins, but none of interest; the towns presented nothing remarkable; there were some magnificent-looking convents. Now and then the scenery was good, but in general the country is flat and unvaried. We slept at a poor little inn, and landed the next afternoon. I believe the Danube above Linz is more interesting.

We have stayed at this place longer than we intended; not that there is much to see, but the lounging life we lead with

a very agreeable little society of our countrymen, we find a wholesome change, and it gives us time to digest what we have seen, which I find highly necessary, for one thing had begun to drive out another for some time past. Most of our party play at tennis, and we ride, dine, and sup together every day. I like the way of living here very much; we dine about three o'clock, and on few dishes, get excellent beef-steaks and genuine beer, and very pleasant wine, principally from Hungary, and have enjoyable little suppers—excellent pickled trout, and cray-fish as large as little lobsters. The English are very popular here, and we find every disposition to court us. For three Saturdays our party have gone to Baden, remaining till Monday. It is an extremely neat little town, fifteen miles off, with hot sulphureous springs. The Emperor and the whole Imperial family are there, living and walking about in the most simple style; they are very popular. On Sundays they are all to be seen on the promenade, in a valley something in the style of the scenery at Matlock. The concourse is large, and the costumes various, both European and Oriental. Young Napoleon walks with the Emperor, and, singularly enough, the valley is called St. Helena. There is nothing remarkable about Vienna. The city within the walls does not contain more than 80,000 inhabitants. All the houses have a good appearance; there are no beggars, nor, indeed, any nuisance whatever, that I have seen. The

suburbs contain about 17,000 inhabitants. The people of all ranks seem much given to enjoy themselves in a peaceable and moderate way, and they appear to have the means at command. For public and private gardens, promenades and places of recreation, they are particularly well off. On Sundays the Prater, which is the Hyde Park of Vienna, but much larger, is like a fair, and the villages in the neighbourhood seem so many places of entertainment. The government is a paternal despotism, the policy of which is to keep the people in good humour, and to prevent them from thinking. The police superintend everything, even as to which side of a bridge you are to walk upon, and no one is allowed to bathe in an immense public bath there is, and still less in the Danube, until he has proved his ability to swim—a rope being tied round his body, and a policeman holding one end of it. I have seen him with my own eyes. The Austrian system I take to be nearly perfect in its kind; but it is not a kind to my free-born English taste, and though, under the circumstances, I have passed a most agreeable month here, I have no wish to repeat my visit.

[In my only remaining letters, one from Munich, the other from Paris, I find nothing I think worthy of extraction; I hope my readers will not have thought the same of the preceding letters.]

## SAYINGS.

If any man possessed every qualification to succeed in life, it is probable that he would remain perfectly stationary. The consciousness of his powers would tempt him to omit opportunity after opportunity to the end of his days. Those who do succeed, ordinarily owe their success to some disadvantage under which they labour, and it is the struggle against a difficulty that brings facilities into play.

Ordinary men are often ruined by an over-estimate of their own powers; extraordinary men are kept back by the opposite error. They calculate remote difficulties, instead of advancing to them; and if they trusted to their resources they would find no obstacle to be insurmountable.

In general the difficulty of doing anything chiefly lies in preparing to do it—in the proper training, or acquiring an apt disposition of mind and body. What it is difficult to do in one state it is difficult not to do in another; and this applies equally to the exercise of physical and mental faculties, to running or fighting, to speaking or composing. Plutarch says of Paulus Æmilius, that he made little account of beating an enemy compared with the bringing of his army into strict discipline; for he thought the one a certain consequence of the other. It is skill and

resolution in acquiring the proper disposition to action that make life easy. This disposition is what is termed alacrity, and its opposite is that distressing repugnance denominated nervousness, both depending upon the state of the digestive powers. Under one influence existence is a perpetual source of pleasure, and under the other an exhibition of pitiable weakness. These two states depend greatly upon natural constitution, but no less perhaps upon our own care.

---

---

No. XIV.] WEDNESDAY, AUG. 19, 1835. [PRICE 3d.

---

DOMESTIC ECONOMY OF THE LABOURING  
CLASSES.

I SHALL make no apology for devoting so large a portion of this number to one subject; first, because of its great interest and importance; and secondly, because I wish to give at one view, and in the most compact form, the following recently written observations, practically illustrated by a document which was the result of a very careful investigation. The greatest evils, perhaps, under which the lower classes labour arise from ignorance of domestic economy. It is certainly below the mark to say that, on an average, labourers' families might live much better than they now do for one-third less expense. Waste and uncomfot are but too often the chief characteristics of their management, the bitter consequences of which are strife, sickness, debt, misery, recklessness, and crime. Their purchases are often bad in quality, small in quantity, and high in price; their meals wasteful and unwholesome; their clothes neglected, and everything about them destitute of arrangement. There are many causes which conspire to keep up this state of things. First,

the want of efficient local government, having for its basis moral influence. The majority of mankind are, as it were, out of the pale of systematic discipline, and it is marvellous that their neglected state is not productive of worse consequences to themselves and the rest of the world. Secondly, the means which are adopted to remedy the evils of neglect only tend in principle to aggravate and perpetuate them ; and the endless institutions, miscalled charitable, with which the land is covered, by furnishing so many substitutes for prudence, diminish the necessity for prudence itself, and, in defiance of morals and religion, reduce human beings below the standard of their nature. Thirdly, it has ever been the policy of Government to sacrifice the people to considerations of revenue, to raising soldiers and sailors, and to the preservation of their own influence against their opponents—sometimes with a specious show, in the latter particular, of pursuing an opposite course. Fourthly, what has been the policy of Government is in reality the policy of every party, because party can only exist by popular debasement, brought about and fostered by flattery and falsehood, just as a purpose is to be accomplished. Fifthly, there is a notion very prevalent amongst the upper classes, that in order to be able to command the quantity of labour they require it is necessary to keep the labouring classes in a state of dependence, or bordering

upon it ; and, though this unchristian feeling is no doubt frequently disguised to those who entertain it, yet their actions constantly correspond with its influence, even when they appear to be dictated by disinterested kindness. It is a very narrow and short-sighted view to suppose that independence, resulting from prudence, could produce any other than the most beneficial consequences, though it is perhaps impossible to calculate beforehand the full extent of those consequences on the general state of society. We see that the number of workmen requisite to perform the same quantity of work, that the bad quality of the work, and the trouble and drawbacks to the employers, are in proportion to the degradation of the labourers, and we know that the most prudent are the steadiest in their occupation, and the most to be depended upon. The desire of accumulation, and the hope of advancement, are the most permanent incitements to labour. In considering this question, it is necessary not to confound that independence which arises from accidental causes, with the independence which is the result of prudence. The first is generally attended with pernicious consequences ; the second scarcely ever. Lastly, the unthrifty, uncomfortable condition of the labouring classes depends greatly upon the mode of their education, so far as they have any. Good training is alone good education, and it is not enough to teach only those things which are good or

bad, as they are used. A woman does not necessarily make a better helpmate to a labouring man because she can read and write; but it is otherwise if she has been taught the domestic arts of life suitable to her condition. Both are desirable, but the latter are indispensable to happiness, and they are lamentably neglected. It is upon this part of the subject only that I propose to make any further observations.

There is no class of persons to whom domestic comfort is of so much importance as to those who have to earn their livelihood by hard labour, and there is no greater contrast than that between a well-ordered and a cheerless home. In the one case, when the husband returns from his work he finds a kindly woman, a cheerful fire, quiet children, as good a meal as his means will allow, ready prepared, every want anticipated, every habit attended to, a universal neatness, and everything in its place. In the other case is the reverse of all this, and in addition, perhaps, the wife absent, or intoxicated, and some article taken to the pawnbroker's to furnish the means of indulgence; angry words ensue, and then blows. The husband flies to the public-house, where a welcome awaits him. His wife breaks in upon him, and at last, for peace, is invited to partake of his enjoyments, which, on such occasions, ever end in excess, and crime or the parish is the resource. Women, brought up in ignorance of comfort,

of course are careless about the means of providing for it. They are heedless how they marry, and, when married, never think of the duties of their situation. I recollect a young woman, the wife of a labourer in the country, once applying to me respecting some alleged harsh treatment on the part of a shopkeeper to whom she owed money. On investigating the case, I found that she regularly spent three shillings a week in sweet things, and that she held herself entitled to pass the first year after her marriage in complete idleness: a privilege, I discovered, by no means seldom claimed. Of course the habits of the first year would become, in a great measure, the habits of after-life, and the indulgence in sweet things would most likely be transferred in time to things less harmless.

A greater degree of self-dependence is especially to be desired amongst the labouring classes, which can only be produced by a greater degree of prudence; and there is nothing so likely to induce prudence as the cultivation of domestic economy; indeed, it is an essential part of domestic economy, because without foresight there can be little or no comfort. The very facilities the lower orders possess of living from hand to mouth frequently tend to their ruin, by preventing the necessity of providing beforehand; and there is, perhaps, nothing which is more injurious to their interests than being able to make their marketings on Sunday mornings—a privilege loudly claimed for them by

pretended friends, who are ever the advocates of whatever supposes the lowest standard. They must have a strange idea of what an English labourer ought to be who think him incapable of sufficient prudence to have one week's wages in store, and by so lowly rating him, they make, or keep him where he is. Sunday markets are productive of evils in many ways; and if they were prohibited, the labouring classes would be materially benefited.

Considering how powerful by nature is female influence, there can be no one mode so sure of increasing the stock of human happiness and human virtue as a quiet perseverance on the part of women in studying to promote the comforts of home. There is on the part of the upper classes a general desire to attend to the interests of those below them, though the means pursued are frequently the reverse of judicious. I believe there is no way in which the labouring classes can be so effectually served as by instructing them in the arts of domestic economy, because a well-ordered home is the best security for good order in everything else. To those who take an interest in schools, and generally in the training of children and young people, I would suggest the idea of introducing a sort of exercise in domestic economy, and of affording every facility and encouragement for its practice. I will conclude my observation with enumerating a few particulars, which appear to me most worthy of attention, and others will

no doubt occur to those who turn their minds to the subject. In my intercourse with the labouring classes, what I have observed they seem most to want to learn, is—to market and make purchases on the most advantageous terms; to apply the arts of cookery to preparing food, in an economical, wholesale, and palatable manner; in the country, to brew and bake; to light a fire expeditiously and economically; to keep up a fire economically; to make a fire cheerful expeditiously; to set out a table quickly and neatly; to clear away expeditiously; to cut out, make, and mend linen, and to keep other clothes in good order; to wash and get up linen; to dry and clean shoes; to sweep and clean rooms quietly and expeditiously, and to keep them neat and comfortable: and lastly, to prepare proper food for children and the sick.\* The difference in the way of doing these things, as far as my observation could go, is immense; and the difference in point of comfort corresponding. The management of a fire is of great importance; and quietness and quickness are essential to comfort. Some women conduct their household concerns with a noise and confusion which are quite distracting.

The following statement, which was drawn up for the Duke of Somerset, I give by way of specimen of investigation,

---

\* This kind of education has been strenuously advocated of late years by "Fin-Bec." It is to be feared that it will be spoiled in the National School of Cookery.—B. J.

and to put those who wish to turn their attention to such subjects into what I conceive to be the right course. Though it applies to a particular district, much of the matter is of general application, and the doctrines I have laid down, if they are good anywhere, are good everywhere.

The following account of the labouring classes in the parish of Berry Pomeroy\* is the result of information collected between November 1822 and May 1823; but there is so much difficulty in ascertaining the whole truth in such matters, that I do not pledge myself to accuracy in every particular. Few are able to represent things as they are—many wilfully pervert, and most speak from some bias; added to which, being a stranger in that part of the country, I was liable to fall into error from ignorance of local customs and expressions. However easy it may appear to discover the truth, it is only necessary to *persevere* in investigation, to be convinced of the difficulty.

The labouring classes in Berry parish are certainly better off than in many parts of the kingdom, but it is in a slavish way. The children, till ten or eleven years of age, are carelessly brought up, generally with parochial assistance, with an imperfect knowledge of reading, and a part of them with a still more imperfect knowledge of writing. They are then bound apprentices by the parish till they are twenty-one, at which period, with a moderate

---

\* In Devonshire.

stock of clothes and a few shillings in their pockets, with a mere knowledge of drudgery and great unskillfulness in domestic economy, without hope of bettering their condition, or thought of looking beyond the present moment, with the parish for their world, and the overseer for their guide, they become nominally free. The course then is to hire themselves as yearly servants for board, lodging, and washing, with from £5 to £9 in wages. They generally marry early, and then go into cottages or rooms, as they can get them, with at most a small garden, a pig, and a hen or two. They then become daily labourers, and earn from 7s. to 10s. a week (including an allowance of cider), and their wives get about 8d. a day when there is out-door work; at other times generally doing nothing. Their highest idea of independence is to maintain themselves as long as they have only a small family, and are in health, and can get labour in the parish or parts adjoining; but they look no further.\* Ignorance and their reliance on the parish bind the great majority of them to the soil as effectually as if they were Russian boors. There are a few who make voyages to Newfoundland, but are still frequently dependent on parochial relief, and the instances of those who get out into the world are so few as not to be

---

\* I should except those who are in sick clubs, but whose subscriptions the parish is frequently called upon to pay.

worth mentioning. Artisans, lime-burners, and cider-makers get higher wages than the agricultural labourers, but are more subject to want of employment, and are equally or more improvident. The only present instance in the parish of a man bringing up a family without aid is of a lime-burner at Langcombe, named Richard Warren, who, however laudable his practice, maintains, from sympathy or fear, the same doctrine as the rest; and when age or infirmity overtakes him he must come to the same state. From a conference I had with five of the most deserving or intelligent labourers of the parish, I was more convinced than before, even from their own partial and very guarded statements,\* of their ability to provide for

---

\* The difficulty of getting at the truth from persons in this debasing state of dependence is almost inconceivable. They live a prey to suspicion, concealment, and apprehension, both on their own individual account and on account of the common cause. Hence the gross errors which well-meaning but superficial inquirers fall into respecting them. I once counted a row of eggs laid upon a shelf in a pauper labourer's cottage, and then asked his wife how many hens she had, which, coupled with my having a note-book in my hand, so alarmed her, that she was seized with a violent illness. If she had been aware of my coming, the eggs would have been concealed. In a cottage in Lancashire, whilst the inmates were complaining that they had not tasted butcher's meat for a month, a terrier I had with me turned up a mug under which were the bones of a neck of mutton newly picked. A woman, just after telling me she could not get food, forgot herself, and cut a large slice of bread to quiet a squalling child. The child bit one piece, and then threw the remainder indignantly into the dirt.

themselves ; but I was at the same time forcibly struck with the discouragements they labour under ; and it appeared to me that, after having compelled them to do their best, the consequence would be sooner or later to make them quit their unpromising situation for the probability of turning their prudence to greater account in more favourable districts, leaving their places to be filled up by new comers with their cast-off habits. It appears as impossible to retain a provident population in Bridgetown, as Bridgetown is, as to have a healthy one in a swamp—the place must be reformed as well as the people. It is certain that of the labouring classes of all descriptions, whether strong or weak, skilful or unskilful, industrious or idle—whether with large or small families, married or unmarried, marrying late or early, daily labourers or artisans—whether possessing the most advantages or the fewest—whether working constantly for the richest, or occasionally for the poorest farmers, it is certain that not one has more than a few pounds beforehand. The system therefore is radically bad—a system of debasing equalisation. The parish, on the one hand, holds out strong temptations to improvidence ; and on the other, there are no inducements, or none sufficiently powerful, to encourage a contrary course. There is a labourer at Berry who has a wife and only one child ; he is subject to an infirmity which occasionally disables him from labour, during which time he has relief from the parish.

His wife is one of the only two remaining women possessed of looms. She might by industry gain as much as would keep her husband during his illnesses; but she has not used her loom for two years, pleading the difficulty of getting work and the ill health of her child, but in reality not choosing to "save the parish," as the phrase is—for that would be the only effect she perceives; and she would incur the blame of her compeers for an abandonment of their supposed rights. To compel her to work is possible, but it would be contending against public opinion, and perhaps inducing an intentional aggravation of the man's infirmity, in order to triumph over the parish, instances of which perverseness are by no means rare, nor are they to be wondered at, when it is considered that they are esteemed as a sort of self-devotion, or patriotic contest for the common rights. According to the present state of things, an individual of the lower class who should be inclined to become provident must suffer present privations for remote and uncertain advantages. All he could expect would be the accumulation of a little fund, from which, whatever advantages he could derive, the sums he would otherwise have obtained from the parish would be reckoned so much lost, and so he would be continually told. He would have no means of turning his capital to account, as long as he remained in the parish, except perhaps by setting up a small shop, and all he could do would be to use his

fund as his necessities obliged him, with the consciousness that it might fail at last, and leave him in no better state than the rest. "What is the use of saving?—the parish must keep us," is the common language; and unless it is made apparent that they who save will have opportunities afforded them of providing *much* better for themselves than the parish will provide for them, it is almost in vain to think of creating a provident population. Saving implies present privation, and there must be future advantages held out, and those not very remote, to induce and preserve an alteration of habits. With attention and judgment a system might be introduced which would operate a completely beneficial change, making allowance for occasional instances of human frailty—that is, prudence might be made to become almost as general as improvidence is now. I shall confine myself, however, to only one suggestion, (as being that alone which, under present circumstances, is likely to be in any degree carried into practice,) and that relates to the residences of the labouring classes.

On account of the scarcity of accommodations, cottage rents are oppressively high, especially in Bridgetown. A journeyman shoemaker there, who has had fourteen children, and has five at home, pays £3 10s. a year for one room and a miserable garret, with a small garden. He gains 2s. or 3s. a week by teaching a night school; but during his wife's confinement in the spring he was obliged to dismiss

his scholars for want of room just when his expenses were the greatest, and the parish had to make up the difference. The crowded state of the population and the wretched state of the accommodations are highly unfavourable to health and morals, and some of the labourers have to go three miles to their work, which in a hilly country, and rainy climate, is a serious drawback upon their time in task-work, a profitless wear of the constitution, and a frequent cause of disease and infirmity. After a sorry breakfast of weak suet broth, a labourer *of the poorer order* sometimes walks three miles to his work, with little more than a piece of barley bread for his dinner, eaten in the fields in wet clothes, and returns at night to a filthy crowded chamber to his supper, which is his principal meal. The distance from employment, too, is a frequent cause of not obtaining it at all; and I believe if the artisans also were a little scattered it would be better both for themselves and for those who have occasion to employ them. But I consider the circumstance of there being so few gradations as to residence as one of the greatest evils. A separate cottage in bad condition, with a small garden, generally too small to be of much advantage, and therefore neglected, forms, with I think one or two exceptions, the highest class of labourers' tenements. The consequence is, the great stimulus to exertion, the hope of advancement, has scarcely any operation. If there were gradations, from a couple of

rooms to comfortable family cottages, with land sufficient for a garden, a small orchard, and to keep a cow or two, there would be an obvious inducement continually held out to thrift and good character, in hopes of obtaining the higher prizes. Individuals would begin to strive for themselves, *and would cease, as at present, to make common cause against the parish.\** The success of one would excite the emulation of others; and the general character would be raised. The children of those in the higher rank of labourers would often be deterred from too early marriages by the dread of descending from their station, and the children of the lowest class would sometimes, from feelings of prudence or ambition, wait till they had the means or opportunity of advancement. The impulse of character would be felt, and the present practice of heedless marriages would cease to be so prevalent.† The advantages

---

\* Being on one low level, the labouring classes here have all one common corresponding feeling. Though apparently quiet and orderly, I found them in reality more violent and unreasonable, particularly the women, and less intelligent, than I have experienced in the manufacturing districts.

† Passion, affection, the hope of offspring or of domestic comfort, have comparatively little operation in producing marriages in this degraded class. Mere custom is one great cause. If the men could obtain employment as easily whilst single as when married, and could meet with accommodation undisturbed by the matrimonial un comforts of others, and the women had a more marked choice between provident and improvident husbands, a great alteration for the better would take place. Houses kept by respectable middle-aged

of gardens to cottages, I believe, are universally allowed: the smallest size, as some of the labourers informed me, should be one-eighth of an acre. I am aware that an objection would be alleged to their having orchards, as affording them a cover for stealing and selling the farmers' apples; but as only those would possess them who had advanced themselves, or whose fathers had done so before them, I do not think the objection valid against the moral effect of making a higher gradation. Indeed, robbing orchards would probably be held in greater disrepute than it is when some of the class who are now the offenders might themselves suffer from the practice. I have heard it objected that labourers keeping cows diminishes the farmers' profits; but experience in many parts of the country where it is the custom so fully proves its advantages, that I hold it unnecessary to say much upon the subject. A plentiful supply of milk, and *domestic employment for females*, much more than counterbalance any inconvenience, if there be any, which I much doubt, from a labourer's cow. With a proper-sized garden, a cow, a pig, and a few hens, a cottager's wife never need be at a loss for work, and the difference between a female so occupied

---

people without any young children, where single men could have accommodation according to their inclination or means, would considerably conduce to prevent premature marriages, and would be otherwise advantageous in many ways.

and the gossiping women of Bridgetown and Berry, would soon become apparent. The men, too, under such circumstances can, in a great degree, find employment at home in wet weather, or at the seasons of the year when the least labour is wanted, which prevents them from being a burden to the farms or the parish, or living upon their savings, or wasting them at the alehouse. I have mentioned the highest class of cottages having land enough for two cows, and this I think might be desirable for three reasons. 1st. Because it is making a higher gradation, which is giving a greater stimulus, and raising the moral character. 2ndly. Because it would increase the facility of obtaining milk to those who have no cow, or who are temporarily in want of a supply; for where the labourers are wholly dependent for milk upon the farmers, they are seldom regularly or sufficiently accommodated. And 3rdly. Because I think it highly desirable to have a reserve of labour for those periods of the year when there is the greatest demand for it in a class of persons who, for a trifling advance, as in harvest, or when they are particularly wanted, are willing to work for others, and at other times can depend upon themselves. In the present state of things, where there is only one class of mere labourers, living from hand to mouth, there must either be at some seasons too few, or at others too many, and consequently the farmers must either suffer

inconvenience from a scarcity of hands, or else from a degraded set of supernumeraries, frequently living partly upon the parish and partly by depredations.\*

With respect to the method of bringing about the change, in case your Grace should be inclined to make the attempt, either wholly or in part, I think the principal thing is to let your intentions be generally known, and the farmers who desire to have cottages built upon their farms may signify the same to your steward. In such cases the cottages should go with the farms. The labour of men resident is worth more than that of those at a distance; and a few steady labourers, dispersed over a farm, are a great advantage in preventing trespasses and depredations, and in watching the cattle and sheep, besides the advantages to the labourer in living near his work, which are very considerable, especially in bad weather. There are, I believe, on the Berry estate many plots of land, at present, from their rough state or inferior quality, of little or no value to the farmers, which would, in the hands

---

\* Instead of keeping cows, the land might, in many cases, be applied to other purposes, according to circumstances. Where there has been a long connection between farmer and labourer, and the latter afterwards becomes, by his prudence, occupant of a little land, still holding himself at the disposal of his former master during periods of extra demand for labour, and in his turn receiving assistance from the farmer's teams, &c., how profitable, both morally and pecuniarily, is such a relation, compared with that arising from the system of pauper supernumeraries!

of industrious labourers, working for themselves at spare times, soon become fit for cultivation. Cottages not built for the convenience of particular farms should be held immediately from your Grace, and, if let to proper persons, the trouble of collecting the rents would be very trifling. I think it would be well to encourage applications from the labourers themselves for cottages, or gardens, or lands, as a stimulus to exertion and good conduct; but particular care should be taken to examine into the merits of each case.\* If a man applied to have his garden enlarged, I would first see that he made the most of what he had already. If he asked for land for a cow, I would not only make him show that he had money to buy one, but I would ascertain that the cow would be well managed. If he asked for a cottage, I would ascertain that a labourer was wanted, and give him accommodations according to his means *already provided*. A few applications properly scrutinised, and graciously complied with, I have no doubt would produce a very good effect, and could not be accompanied by any of those inconveniences which frequently attend inconsiderate alterations. Many well-meaning people attempt to remove evils of long standing, and arising from complicated causes, by hasty and

---

\* Much might be done, at a small expense, in improving and altering the present cottages.

general processes. The consequence is, they utterly fail in their endeavours, or perhaps even aggravate the mischief, and then give up in despair or disgust. Whereas, in such cases, investigation, discretion, and time are indispensable. Poverty produced by improvidence is not removed, but confirmed by pecuniary bounty; and improvidence itself, as it proceeds from various causes, frequently demands as various remedies for its cure. From the method I would point out, no disadvantages could well arise; for I would do nothing for those who did not give earnest of their merit by first doing something for themselves. I would assist the deserving in their endeavours, but the usual objects of attention I would leave to the consequences of their own misconduct. It is too much the fashion to bestow everything on those who deserve nothing, and to let the meritorious struggle on, not only unaided, but frequently under the disadvantage of having the undeserving preferred before them.\* Perhaps in the outset a little pecuniary encouragement to one or two of the most provident labourers, of two or three pounds each, to assist them in buying a cow, or for some such purpose, might set the plan forward with advantage; but I am against giving,

---

\* I would reverse this process, and, if I may so say, would macadamise the roads to self-advancement, at the same time making the ways of improvidence as difficult and cheerless as possible. I have learnt to look with a *very* suspicious eye at what are called the *unfortunate*, especially when they have plausible tongues.

except in very particular cases, and in aid of exertion, and not to save it. Whatever improvement takes place, I think it ought to make an adequate return in rent.

I am far from holding out that the adoption of the foregoing suggestions would work miracles, but I think it would produce an improvement in the condition of the labouring classes on your Grace's estate, and, with judicious management, a very considerable one ; and at the same time would be the means of increasing the value of the farms, and of the property generally.

---

#### GRUMBLERS.

There is a sect, unfortunately well known to most in this land, under the denomination of Grumblers, whose fundamental maxim is—whatever is, is wrong. Wherever they are found, and they are found almost everywhere, they operate as a social poison ; and though they contrive to embitter the enjoyments of everybody about them, they perpetually assume that themselves are the only aggrieved persons, and with such art as to be believed, till thoroughly known. They have often some excellent qualities, and the appearance of many amiable ones ; but rank selfishness is their chief characteristic, accompanied by inordinate pride and vanity. They have a habit of laying the consequences of their own sins, whether of omission or of commission,

upon others ; and, covered with faults, they flatter themselves they "walk blameless." Where their selfishness, pride, or vanity is interested, they exhibit signs of boundless zeal, attention, and affection, to which those who are not aware of their motives are the dupes ; but the very moment their predominant feelings are offended they change from April to December. They have smiles and tears at command for their holiday humour ; but in "the winter of their discontent" there is no safety from the bitterest blasts. Their grievances are seldom real, or if real, are grossly exaggerated, and are generally attributable to themselves ; for, absorbed in their own feelings, they are wonderful losers of opportunities. In conclusion, I think it would be for their advantage, as it certainly would be for that of the rest of the world, if they were made subject to some severe discipline ; and I would suggest for the first, second, and third offence, bread and water and the tread-mill, for one, two, and three months, respectively ; for the fourth offence, transportation for seven years to Boothia Felix, or some such climate ; and any subsequent delinquency I would make capital, and cause the criminal to be shut up with some offender in equal degree, there to grumble each other to death.

---

---

No. XV.] WEDNESDAY, AUG. 26, 1835. [PRICE 3d.

---

### ART OF TRAVELLING.

IN my first number I promised to make some observations on the art of travelling, which promise I shall now perform, not professing to offer a complete set of rules, but only such as occur to me at a considerable distance from actual experience, and such as I do not recollect to have seen elsewhere. Travelling may be said to be a state of great pleasure, mixed with great annoyance ; but by management the former may be much increased, and the latter proportionably diminished. In whatever way you travel, I particularly recommend you to guard against the cravings of hunger, both for your health's sake, and in order the better to preserve placidity of temper, which, with every precaution, is exposed to frequent disturbance. When your mind is ruffled, you can neither see with pleasure nor profit, and the natives are pretty sure to revenge themselves for your ill-humour by imposing upon you. On setting out on the last long journey I made, which was in a private carriage with one companion, I bought a small basket, and caused it to be filled with cold provisions, bread, and fruit, and I kept it constantly replenished during

ten months, whenever we were on the road, to which circumstance I mainly attribute the fact that we never had the shadow of a disagreement or an uncomfot. There is nothing like a basket of this sort for diminishing the dreadful tediousness of uncertain distances at the end of a long day, and it is a great consolation in case of accidental stoppages. In aid of it, I purchased two clasp-knives, and forks attached, a couple of tumblers, and a snuff-box, with an almanack on the lid, by way of saltcellar. A quarto French dictionary served for a table, and so equipped we almost defied fortune. At the inns where we slept I always made special mention of the basket overnight, and the consequence was, it was frequently specially filled, particularly with excellent game, which, with bread, and grapes, or figs, we found extremely palatable and wholesome. Where the wine was good, we generally carried off a bottle or two; but wine, and indeed any liquid, ought to be sparingly used on such occasions, and an hour or two after eating: otherwise the motion of the carriage prevents digestion, and induces feverishness. The fruit, taken by way of vegetables, supplies in a great measure the place of liquids. The proper and most agreeable mode of refreshing is in small quantities, and frequently; and the only thing to be guarded against is, to leave sufficient appetite for the meals you intend to take where you stop, and this sometimes requires a little judgment and resolution.

Some people have a habit, and rather make a boast of it, of travelling long distances without taking anything ; but I strongly recommend the basket system, having tried both plans. In public conveyances, I think a sandwich-box might be convenient. I shall conclude this part of my observations with referring my reader to the article on health in my eighth number, in which I have mentioned a remarkable proof of the efficacy of the basket.

One of the greatest annoyances in travelling is continual exposure to imposition ; but this may, by good management, be frequently avoided, either altogether or in part, as by bad management it may be greatly increased. There are four kinds of imposers. The first are downright rogues, who make a point of taking advantage whenever they have the power ; but even they have degrees of extortion, according to the behaviour of their victims. The second are a sort of good-tempered, easy imposers, who impose as a matter of course, but whom a little good management almost immediately turns from their purpose. They are willing to impose upon you if you are willing to be imposed upon, but otherwise not. On remonstrance they will pretend they have made a mistake, or that if you are not satisfied they do not wish to have any dispute. The third will not attempt imposition unless they are encouraged to it by some foolish display or swagger ; nor the fourth, until they are provoked by unreasonableness

or discourtesy. My observation tells me there is no preventive against these different kinds of imposition, so sure as a certain quiet, composed bearing, indicative at once of self-respect and of consideration for others. I have made many experiments in the matter under various circumstances, both in this country and abroad, and the result seems to me to be, that by such behaviour you ensure greater attention at a lower cost than by any other course; and having adopted such a course, I think that on the Continent you may still be exposed, when actually travelling, to imposition to the extent of about ten per cent. upon your expenditure, to which, for comfort's sake, and to avoid the chance of being wrong, which frequently happens in small matters, it is wise to submit—without keeping yourself in a constant fever and state of distraction from the objects only worthy of attention. I am speaking now of those who have no, or but little experience; others will be able to protect themselves to a greater extent.

One of the most desirable qualities in travelling is punctuality, or readiness. Without it there is but small satisfaction, either to yourself or those with you. In all my journeys I was always ready in time, but often with a good deal of bustling and hurry, till one morning in Switzerland I looked out of my window as I was dressing, and saw a gentleman who had just joined the party pacing

backwards and forwards before the inn with a degree of composure which made me determine to imitate what he told me was his constant rule, to be ready at least a quarter of an hour before the time. I adopted the practice thenceforward, and found the greatest advantage from it. One of the benefits of habitual punctuality is the confidence it inspires; the uncertainty of unpunctuality is a continual drawback to enjoyment. It hangs over one like a cloud.

The quickest mode of acquiring a good idea of any place is to take the earliest opportunity of ascending some tower, or eminence, from which there is a commanding view, with some person who can point out the most remarkable objects. If this is followed up by wandering about without a guide, and trusting solely to your own observation, you will be as well acquainted with the localities in a few hours as the generality of travellers would be in a week, or perhaps better, because your impressions would be stronger. I do not mean by this to supersede the employment of guides in sight-seeing, for they are very useful in saving time. The first day I arrived at Rome I met a classical friend who had been there some time, and who had made himself completely master of the place. He took me to the top of the tower in the capitol, and pointed out everything remarkable, so that from the very beginning I acquired a sort of familiar acquaintance

with the city and its environs, and was never at a loss afterwards. As soon as you have seen all you wish to see in any place, and do not mean to make it a residence, it is advisable without delay to proceed on your journey. Many people lose a great deal of time in loitering, and to no purpose whatever, because it is impossible under such circumstances to settle to anything.

Wherever you are, it is good to fall into the customs and habits of the place; for though sometimes they may be a little inconvenient, it is generally much more so to run counter to them. Those who will have their own way never succeed but at a much greater cost than success is worth.

---

#### ART OF DINING.

There is in the art of dining a matter of special importance,—I mean attendance,—the real end of which is to do that for you which you cannot so well do for yourself. Unfortunately this end is generally lost sight of, and the effect of attendance is to prevent you from doing that which you could do much better for yourself. The cause of this perversion is to be found in the practice and example of the rich and ostentatious, who constantly keep up a sort of war-establishment, or establishment adapted to extraordinary instead of ordinary occasions, and the consequence is, that, like all potentates who follow the same policy, they

never really taste the sweets of peace ; they are in a constant state of invasion by their own troops. It is a rule at dinners not to allow you to do anything for yourself, and I have never been able to understand how even salt, except it be from some superstition, has so long maintained its place on table. I am always in dread that, like the rest of its fellows, it will be banished to the side-board, to be had only on special application. I am rather a bold man at table, and set form very much at defiance, so that if a salad happens to be within my reach, I make no scruple to take it to me ; but the moment I am espied, it is nipped up from the most convenient into the most inconvenient position. That such absurdity should exist amongst rational beings, and in a civilised country, is extraordinary ! See a small party with a dish of fish at each end of the table, and four silver covers unmeaningly starving at the sides, whilst everything pertaining to the fish comes, even with the best attendance, provokingly lagging, one thing after another, so that contentment is out of the question ; and all this is done under the pretence that it is the most convenient plan. This is an utter fallacy. The only convenient plan is to have everything actually upon the table that is wanted at the same time, and nothing else ; as for example, for a party of eight, turbot and salmon, with doubles of each of the adjuncts, lobster-sauce, cucumber, young potatoes, cayenne, and Chili

vinegar, and let the guests assist one another, which, with such an arrangement, they could do with perfect ease. This is undisturbed and visible comfort. I am speaking now only with reference to small parties. As to large ones, they have long been to me scenes of despair in the way of convivial enjoyment. A system of simple attendance would induce a system of simple dinners, which are the only dinners to be desired. The present system I consider strongly tainted with barbarism and vulgarity, and far removed from real and refined enjoyment. As tables are now arranged, one is never at peace from an arm continually taking off or setting on a side-dish, or reaching over to a wine-cooler in the centre. Then comes the more laborious changing of courses, with the leanings right and left, to admit a host of dishes, that are set on only to be taken off again, after being declined in succession by each of the guests, to whom they are handed round. Yet this is fashion, and not to be departed from. With respect to wine, it is often offered when not wanted; and when wanted, is perhaps not to be had till long waited for. It is dreary to observe two guests, glass in hand, waiting the butler's leisure to be able to take wine together, and then perchance being helped in despair to what they did not ask for; and it is still more dreary to be one of the two yourself. How different, where you can put your hand upon a decanter at the moment you


want it! I could enlarge upon and particularise these miseries at great length; but they must be only too familiar to those who dine out, and those who do not may congratulate themselves on their escape. I have been speaking hitherto of attendance in its most perfect state: but then comes the greater inconvenience, and the monstrous absurdity of the same forms with inadequate establishments. Those who are overwhelmed with an establishment are, as it were, obliged in self-defence to devise work for their attendants, whilst those who have no such reason are an example which, under the most appropriate circumstances, is a state of restraint and discomfort, but which, when followed merely for fashion's sake, becomes absolutely intolerable. I remember once receiving a severe frown from a lady at the head of her table, next to whom I was sitting, because I offered to take some fish from her, to which she had helped me, instead of waiting till it could be handed to me by her one servant: and she was not deficient either in sense or good breeding; but when people give in to such follies they know no mean. It is one of the evils of the present day that everybody strives after the same dull style—so that where comfort might be expected it is often least to be found. State, without the machinery of state, is of all states the worst. In conclusion of this part of my subject, I will observe that I think the affluent would render themselves and their country an

essential service if they were to fall into the simple, refined style of living, discarding everything incompatible with real enjoyment ; and I believe that if the history of overgrown luxury were traced, it has always had its origin from the vulgar-rich—the very last class worthy of imitation. Although I think a reduction of establishment would often conduce to the enjoyment of life, I am very far from wishing to see any class curtailed in their means of earning their bread ; but it appears to me that the rich might easily find more profitable and agreeable modes of employing the industrious, than in ministering to pomp and parade.

I had written thus far for my last number, according to my promise in my last but one ; but there was not even space enough to notice the omission. I now wish to add about a page, and as, like other people I suppose, I can write most easily upon what is freshest in my mind, I will give you, dear reader, an account of a dinner I have ordered this very day at Lovegrove's, at Blackwall,\* where if you never dined, so much the worse for you. This account will serve as an illustration of my doctrines on dinner-giving better than a long abstract discourse. The party will consist of seven men beside myself, and every guest

---

\* Mr. Renshaw the publisher, and Mr. Charles Mathews the comedian, are two of the convives still living. Mathews, who had been just elected a parish surveyor, kept the table in a roar with an account of his canvass. B. J.



is asked for some reason—upon which good fellowship mainly depends; for people brought together unconnectedly had, in my opinion, better be kept separate. Eight I hold to be the golden number, never to be exceeded without weakening the efficacy of concentration. The dinner is to consist of turtle, followed by no other fish but whitebait, which is to be followed by no other meat but grouse, which are to be succeeded simply by apple fritters and jelly; pastry on such occasions being quite out of place. With the turtle of course there will be punch, with the whitebait champagne, and with the grouse claret: the two former I have ordered to be particularly well iced, and they will all be placed in succession upon the table, so that we can help ourselves as we please. I shall permit no other wines, unless, perchance, a bottle or two of port, if particularly wanted, as I hold variety of wines a great mistake. With respect to the adjuncts, I shall take care that there is cayenne, with lemons cut in halves, not in quarters, within reach of every one, for the turtle, and that brown bread-and-butter in abundance is set upon the table for the whitebait. It is no trouble to think of these little matters beforehand, but they make a vast difference in convivial contentment. The dinner will be followed by ices and a good dessert, after which coffee and one glass of liqueur each, and no more; so that the present may be enjoyed rationally without inducing

retrospective regrets. If the master of a feast wishes his party to succeed, he must know how to command, and not let his guests run riot, each according to his own wild fancy. Such, reader, is my idea of a dinner, of which I hope you approve; and I cannot help thinking that if Parliament were to grant me £10,000 a year, in trust, to entertain a series of worthy persons, it would promote trade and increase the revenue more than any hugger-mugger measure ever devised.

---

#### SICK WIVES.

I am strongly of opinion that sick wives are very interesting for a short time and very dull for a long one. It is of great importance that females of all classes should reflect upon this distinction, and not abuse a privilege most readily granted them if exercised within the bounds of moderation. Nothing is so tedious as uniformity; and as under the bright sky of Italy one sometimes sighs for a cloud, so in long-continued health a slight ailment now and then is not without its advantages. In a wife it naturally calls forth the attentions of the husband, and freshens the delicacy of his affections, which gratifying effects, it is to be feared, tend frequently, in minds not well disciplined or strongly constituted, to generate habits of selfishness, and a sort of sickly appetite for indulgence. I seem to have observed that husbands, after a certain

duration of ill health in their wives, begin to manifest something of impatience, afterwards of indifference, and lastly of weariness, however much they may keep up their attentions, and try to disguise their feelings; and I am sure there are not a few who begin to calculate and look out before they are lawfully entitled so to do. I would not for the world mention these horrid truths but from a conviction that those who are ill all their lives might be well all their lives if they took due care or put proper restraints upon themselves. Finding illness answer in the first instance, they are too apt to neglect or even encourage it, till it becomes a habit, and then the rest of their habits become conformable—to the metamorphosis of the unfortunate husband's home into an hospital. Perhaps the husband may in part thank himself for his state, for not having shown firmness soon enough; and I would advise that when things seem to be hastening on to this course, under the auspices of some silky medical attendant, he be as speedily as possible replaced by one of rougher mould by way of experiment. When a course of treatment long tried produces no benefit, but rather the reverse, it is good to try a change, and therefore, if uninterrupted indulgence cannot effect a cure, if every request complied with, every wish anticipated, only aggravates the evil, probably a dose or two of privation might be of service. If business neglected and pleasure foregone have been

in vain, why should not a round of engagements be called in aid? A party of pleasure with a few agreeable female friends might produce a turn in a long-standing disorder when nothing else could, and, being repeated at proper intervals, might effect a permanent cure. I admit this is a strong remedy, a sort of mineral poison, likely in the first instance to cause an excess of malady; but anger is a strong stimulant, and tears often afford great relief, and a desire to witness what is going forward hath a wonderful efficacy in rousing to exertion. I have the more faith in such medicines because I have often known a sick wife completely cured for a time by the serious illness of her husband, or her children, or by any exciting event either of joy or grief.

This is a subject of great importance, for it concerns the well-being of so many homes, the comfort and morals of so many men, the good training of so many children, and the peaceable enjoyments of so many dependants. The instances of habitual illness which could not have been prevented by care at first, or by prudence and resolution afterwards, must be too few to have much effect on domestic enjoyment, and when they do occur they ought to meet with unceasing consideration, especially as they are almost ever borne with an instructive patience and resignation. But it is far otherwise with the ill health I mean, which has its origin and its continuance, one or both,

in mismanagement ; and those who suffer themselves to be the victims of it ordinarily exact, under one guise or other, a very annoying degree of sacrifice from all about them. The sooner the evil is put out of fashion the better.

---

#### ORNAMENT.

Nature is the true guide in our application of ornament. She delights in it, but ever in subserviency to use. Men generally pursue an opposite course, and adorn only to encumber. With the refined few, simplicity is the feature of greatest merit in ornament. The trifling, the vulgar-minded, and the ignorant prize only what is striking and costly—something showy in contrast, and difficult to be obtained. Nothing can more severely or more truly satirise this taste than the fancy of the negro chief in the interior of Africa, who received an Englishman's visit of ceremony in a drummer's jacket and a judge's wig. I always think of this personage, when I see a lady loaded with jewels ; and if I had a wife, and she had such encumbrances, from the anxiety of which I saw no other chance of her being relieved, I should heartily rejoice in one of those mysterious disappearances which have been so frequent of late, and which, it may be, have sometimes originated in a feeling on the part of husbands similar to mine.

## ECONOMY OF LABOUR.

One great superiority of the manufacturers of this country over the agriculturists is attributable to their attention to the economy of labour. In my earliest remembrance the farmers were too ignorant to think of it, afterwards they were too prosperous, and now they are too much bent on seeking relief from other sources than their own energies. What might be done in time by a combination of mechanical and chemical science, it is as impossible to calculate beforehand, as it would have been fifty years since to have foretold what would be the present state of spinning, weaving, bleaching, and transport. Human energy and human invention completely baffle calculation, as is proved, amongst many others, by this fact, that silk and cotton are sent from India here, and manufactured and sent back, so as to undersell the natives in their own markets, in spite of distance and comparative difficulty of living from both natural and political causes. I think with such examples of the triumph of skill, industry, and enterprise, the actual state of our agriculture utterly disgraceful. I was led into these remarks by a passage in one of my letters from the Continent, from which I have given the series of extracts in former numbers. The passage is as follows:—"I observed in Lorraine two ploughs in a field of light land, drawn one by five horses,

and the other by four, both held by women, and driven by men." This only proves that economy of labour is less practised in some parts of France than it is here; and such I believe to be generally the case on the Continent compared with this country, not only in agriculture, but in everything else. I have frequently seen in France four men shoeing a horse, having first put him in the stocks, and tying each foot in turn over a bar. The reason, probably, why the women were holding the ploughs I saw, might be that they were more skilful than the men, as, during the war, the females were more regularly employed in such labour. I will conclude with a remarkable instance of the triumph of ingenuity over calculation. The Abbé Raynal lays it down, without supposing a doubt, that North America could never become of much importance beyond a short distance from the coast, on account of the impossibility of ascending the great rivers. The application of steam to navigation has alone falsified that position, and railways and canals are adding their powerful aid. I cannot help thinking that those who affirm that if a North-West passage were to be discovered it would never be made available to any useful purpose, are a little presumptuous. The progress of improvement already witnessed should teach us diffidence in hazarding such predictions. The first experiment I ever saw of applying steam to navigation was on the Duke of Bridgewater's canal, when

eleven coal barges were dragged along by an engine at the rate of two miles an hour, and with terrible destruction to the banks. This, I think, was before steam navigation was brought to anything like perfection in the United States, and I little thought then of being carried some fifteen miles an hour against the wind, as I was the other day on the Thames.

---

### COMPOSITION.

There is no exercise of the mind more delightful or more irksome, according to circumstances, than composition. With me the humour depends almost entirely upon my mode of living ; and when I practise my doctrines respecting health, I think I may say I experience no difficulties. Attention to diet I find to be of much the most consequence ; but when I am also careful as to quantity of sleep and exercise, my capabilities rise to their highest pitch ; that is, temperance removes difficulties, and moderation in sleep and activity in exercise create facilities. There are accidental causes which have their influence, but in an inferior degree, and personal management at all times enables me to command my powers. It is far otherwise when the temptations of society induce irregularities or excess, and the digestive organs have lost their tone. Ideas refuse to appear ; phrases which at other times would have fallen

into the ranks in order due become, as it were, of the awkward squad, and seem utterly incapable of discipline, and despair is only driven away by necessity. I should think there can scarcely be a more piteous case than that of an author out of sorts, writing for bread against time. As far as the pencil can go, Hogarth has depicted such a person in his "Distrest Poet," but there must be "that within which passeth show." The difference between the best humour for composition and the worst, is about the same as that between a salient fountain and a crazy pump in a deep well : the produce may be equally good in both cases, but the labour is beyond comparison different. It has happened to me more than once to receive particular commendation for those numbers in the composition of which I have been the most perplexed, and which I fully expected would have met with censure. However, I intend to avail myself of the comparative solitude of next month to pay special attention to my state, both for my own ease, and to see the result.

---


### EDUCATION.

It is a great art in the education of youth to find out peculiar aptitudes, or, where none exist, to create inclinations which may serve as substitutes. Different minds are like different soils ; some are suited only to particular

cultivation; others will mature almost anything; others, again, are best adapted to a round of ordinary products; and a few are wasted, unless they are reserved for what is most choice. The common run of minds may be compared to arable land, and are suited indifferently to the drudgery of any business. There is a more rugged and apparently sterile class, which yields no return to ordinary cultivation, but is like the mountain side, rearing, in a course of years, the stately forest; and there are the felicitous few, which resemble the spots calculated for the choicest vineyards. It is fortunate for the individuals and society when each class is put to its proper use. To pursue the comparison, minds, like soils, are often deceitful in their early promise; and as a young orchard will sometimes thrive vigorously for a time, and when its owner expects a fair return will canker and die—so youth will promise success in a particular line, till some hidden defect begins to operate and the fondest hopes are blasted. However, these are the exceptions and not the rule, and sound judgment in the destination of children will, in the vast majority of cases, be amply repaid. The great error, I apprehend, that parents fall into, and often unconsciously, is that they consult their own interests and inclinations rather than those of their children, and that vanity, ambition, and avarice too often blind their understandings. There are difficulties even with the purest

intentions, because apparent aptitudes are not, as I have already observed, always real ones, and because inclinations often arise from accidental causes, and change for the same reason. Where there is a great and undoubted aptitude, it must be injudicious to thwart it; for though the indulgence may be attended with objections, it must in the nature of things be compensated by keen enjoyment, and it is better to be eminently successful in an inferior line than moderately so, with a great chance of failure, in a superior one. Where it seems a matter of indifference to what a young person is destined, it is important, when the choice is made, to create a corresponding inclination, which will serve in some sort instead of an aptitude, and this may be easily accomplished in general by contriving some attraction to the calling, as by bringing about an intimacy with one already engaged in it, and turning the will of the parent into the choice of the child. Some such course is the most likely to ensure that willingness and steadiness which are the forerunners of success. There are certain useful branches of learning which it is expedient, or rather necessary, that every one should be instructed in according to situation in life, whatever may be the individual repugnance or unfitness. But it is otherwise with accomplishments and the higher parts of learning; for they profit really nothing where there is no turn for them, and the time and attention they are made to occupy

might often be advantageously employed on plainer subjects. I will instance the routine of accomplishments that young ladies are constrained to acquire, whether they have any taste for them or not, the display of which, when unaccompanied by taste, is a great annoyance in society. A taste cultivated affords pleasure both to the possessor and to others; and if people would only addict themselves to that in which they excel, they might well afford to be ignorant of most other matters. What a quantity of dancing, singing, playing, and drawing there is, which has no other effect but to expose and bore !



---

No. XVI.] WEDNESDAY, SEPT. 2, 1835. [PRICE 3d.

---

### GIVING SECURITY.

SOCIETY is governed much more by false than by true principles ; by expedients and substitutes rather than by sound rules. When abuse has arisen from the neglect of a principle, it is a very common error to abandon the principle, and adopt some expedient with reference to the particular abuse, which is the beginning of endless botchery. There are very numerous instances of this both in the practice of government and in legislation. A true principle, if adhered to, has a self-adjusting power ; a false one requires constant bolstering, and every quack has his nostrum. There never was a period, probably, in the history of this country, when there was a greater tendency to wander from sound principles, than at the present. The undoubted necessity for great changes has raised up a host of reformers, who think, because they can see abuses, that they can with equal facility see the proper remedies ; but they appear to me, one and all, incapable, from the double disqualification of party blindness, and want of elementary experience. It is not often that I trouble myself about the lengthy debates in the two Houses of Parliament ; but on two or

three questions, which have been the object of my particular attention, I have read everything that has been said on both sides, and I can say without exaggeration that I have been perfectly astonished at the general absence of accurate information and clear views, and I have often had occasion to doubt whether those who took my side of the question, or those who took the opposite, were the most deficient. The reason of this I believe to be twofold: first, the want of schooling in the art and practice of government, which can never be supplied by information at second hand: and, secondly, because, even with the purest and highest minded, according to the present standard, I fear zeal for some party end constantly predominates over that for the establishment of truth. Nothing but the organisation of local governments upon such principles as will induce the best qualified there to begin their training, will ever produce a race of sound legislators and practical statesmen. It is not in the nature of things that either Minister or legislator should learn their business, in office or in Parliament; they are beginning where they ought to end. They should enter upon their career in a smaller field, and in closer contact with mankind. The Minister should know from his own gradual experience, or he will ever be vague in his views, as well as in trammels to interested and narrow-minded underlings; and the legislator should draw from nearer sources

than the biassed and imperfect information to be obtained through committees and commissions, in which information, as far as I have seen, there is at least as much of falsehood as of truth. Our leading men are formed very much upon the plan of making a general, by giving at once the command of an army. To say that any man has great official and Parliamentary experience is ordinarily to say little more than that he is a tactician in trick and intrigue, and, in proportion, removed from the straightforward path of patriotism. However, the fault lies principally in the want of opportunity for preparation, owing to a system of overgrown government-in-chief, instead of a duly organised ascending scale.

Having wandered into these remarks, I will bring myself back to the subject proposed, by repeating my first sentences. Society is governed much more by false than by true principles; by expedients and substitutes rather than by sound rules. When abuse has arisen from the neglect of a principle, it is a very common error to abandon the principle, and adopt some expedient with reference to the particular abuse. A strong illustration of this seems to me to be found in the practice of taking security from persons in public trusts of a pecuniary character—a practice, the reasonableness of which I have never heard even doubted; but let us see how it is likely that it operates. In my article on *Preferment to Place*, in my thirteenth

number, I have observed, "It is not enough to prefer those who are fit; the choice should fall upon those who are most fit. It is not enough to choose from those who apply; the most meritorious should be sought out." If this principle had been followed, the idea of requiring security would never have occurred. It would have been unnecessary, and would have been a degradation. But neglect of the principle induced a frequent violation of trusts, and the most prominent feature being a defalcation in accounts, the remedy applied had solely a reference to that, though it is not to be supposed that a public defaulter could originally have been very fit for his situation. The real remedy lay in an inquiry on each defalcation into the mode of appointment, and a demand on the part of the public of the enforcement of the principle I have above laid down. The expedient of taking security has a tendency to lower still farther the standard of qualification, because, the principal abuse being professed to be guarded against, greater carelessness as to general fitness will be the consequence, and though the public may be saved from pecuniary loss in particular instances, the class of servants will be deteriorated. They have other duties to perform besides receiving money; but, provided they can get security considered sufficient, those other duties will be comparatively little thought of by those who have to appoint. They will easily justify to

themselves a bad appointment with a good security. But if character were the only security, it would be otherwise, and the public would have the chance of being well served in every particular. Suppose a situation vacant where security is required. The most likely person to obtain it is some one with a large family, who, by improvidence or mismanagement, has become an unceasing burden to his connections. They exert all their influence, and most strenuously, to get rid of him, and are quite willing to run the risk of finding him security, in order to relieve themselves from the present pressure. What chance has an independent man, who is a burden to nobody, with such a competitor? and what chance has the public of being considered? The meritorious are generally too backward in urging their claims, and it is not to be expected that their friends will be as zealous as the interested supporters of a hanger-on. As I can conceive nothing much more irksome to a man of honest intentions and high feeling than to have to ask his friends to become his sureties, I believe that very circumstance has often prevented the most fitting applications; and, after all, the securities taken for the undeserving, when they have been resorted to, have often proved unavailing, or, on the other hand, have caused the ruin of innocent persons after a world of previous anxiety. There is also this evil in the system, that it frequently induces neglect in those whose

place it is to see the punctual discharge of official duties ; and their reliance upon the security produces the very inconvenience meant to be guarded against. Though the practice of requiring security is undoubtedly not uniform in its evil operation, I believe its general tendencies to be—to encourage the improvident and mismanaging, by opening to them situations of which otherwise they would have no chance ; to promote jobbing among the connections of such ; to discourage merit, and to lower the value of character ; to increase carelessness and corruption in the dispensation of patronage, and to defeat its own particular end by injuring the public service instead of promoting it. The true principle is to make character the only security, and a few departures in practice would only work their own cure ; but a departure from the principle produces a permanent deterioration.

---

#### ART OF TRAVELLING.

*(Concluded.)*

Before setting out upon a journey, it is advantageous to be rather more abstemious than usual for a day or two, as the sudden change of habits, even with the most regular liver, is apt to produce some derangement of system ; and at any rate such a course makes the body accommodate itself better to the motion and confinement of a carriage,

upon which I have made some remarks in my articles on the Attainment of Health. It is particularly desirable to make the necessary arrangements with respect to luggage, passports, &c., a little beforehand, and not to be in a feverish hurry and bustle at the last moment, with the chance of forgetting something of importance. Setting out at one's ease is a good omen for the rest of the journey. With respect to luggage, I recommend the greatest compactness possible, as being attended with constant and many advantages, and in general I think people are rather over-provident in taking more than they want. Avoid being entrusted with sealed letters, or carrying anything contraband, for yourself or others. A necessity for concealment causes a perpetual anxiety, and has a tendency to destroy that openness of manner which is often very serviceable in getting on. Avoid also commissions, except for particular reasons; they are generally very troublesome and encumbering. When the weather will permit, avail yourself of opportunities of quitting your carriage to take exercise; as whilst the horses are changing, walk about, or walk forward, taking care only not to get into a wrong road, of which sometimes there is danger. If you pay yourself, a great deal of your comfort will depend upon management. I once posted a considerable distance through France, with a Bohemian courier, who did not understand paying, so I undertook it for my companion.

As I wished always to walk forward on changing horses, it was an object to me to save time, and the course I pursued was this: I took care to have a constant supply of change of every necessary denomination, and to ascertain what it was usual in the different parts of the country to give the postilions. Before arriving at each post-house, I calculated by the post-book the charge for the horses, and on arrival I had the exact sum ready, which I put in the postilion's hand, saying, with a confident air, so much for the horses, so much for driving, and so much to drink. The consequence was, I lost no time; the money was received without any objection, and almost always with thanks. By a less decided or less accurate method, the trouble and vexation are great, and you have to do with a set of people who are never satisfied. If you do not know what the amount is, or hold your purse in your hand, or exhibit any hesitation or doubt, you are immediately attacked and pestered in the most importunate and tormenting manner. It has a great effect, I believe, with the postilions, to separate their gratuity into the driving and the drink money. They consider it, I was told, as a sort of attention, and certainly I found the observance of the rule very useful. A certain sum for driving, with four or five sous to drink, will elicit thanks, when a larger amount, not distinguished, will only excite importunity. I am speaking of what was the case fifteen years since, and

I think it was the same in Italy. Decision of manner in paying has universally a good effect, but then it is necessary to make the best inquiries as to what is right.

An Englishman in foreign countries need have no fear that any courtesy he may be disposed to show will not meet with an adequate, or more than an adequate, return. A foreigner connects with his idea of an Englishman, wealth, freedom, and pride. The two former qualities inspire him with a feeling of his own inferiority, whatever he may profess to the contrary, and the last has the effect of preventing him from hazarding the first advance, or if he does venture, it is generally with caution and distrust. For the same reason he will not unfrequently receive an advance with a degree of suspicion, which has the appearance of dislike ; but the moment he feels anything approaching to a confidence of courteous treatment, he is eager to meet it more than half-way. English reserve and this foreign suspicion combine to keep up a distance and sort of alienation in appearance, which do not exist in reality, and which it is in an Englishman's power to dispel whenever he pleases. All things considered, it is next to impossible that foreigners should not feel that Englishmen enjoy a decided superiority, and it is useful in travelling to bear in mind this fact, not for the purpose of gratifying pride, but of showing a disposition above it. English courtesy bears a high premium everywhere, and the more so because it has universally the

credit of being sincere. An habitual exercise of it in travelling is an excellent passport. I do not at present recollect any other observations on the Art of Travelling, which are not commonly to be met with, but I feel confident that the few I have given, if attended to, may be of considerable service.

---

#### ART OF DINING.

I shall begin this article with stating that the dinner at Blackwall, mentioned in my last number, was served according to my directions, both as to the principal dishes and the adjuncts, with perfect exactness, and went off with corresponding success. The turtle and whitebait were excellent; the grouse not quite of equal merit; and the apple-fritters so much relished, that they were entirely cleared, and the jelly left untouched. The only wines were champagne and claret, and they both gave great satisfaction. As soon as the liqueurs were handed round once, I ordered them out of the room; and the only heresy committed was by one of the guests asking for a glass of bottled porter, which I had not the presence of mind instantly to forbid. There was an opinion broached that some flounders water-zoutcheed, between the turtle and whitebait, would have been an improvement,—and perhaps they would. I dined again yesterday at Blackwall as a

guest, and I observed that my theory as to adjuncts was carefully put in practice, so that I hope the public will be a gainer.

In order to bring the dinner system to perfection according to my idea, it would be necessary to have a room contrived on the best possible plan for eight persons, as the greatest number. I almost think six even more desirable than eight; but beyond eight, as far as my experience goes, there is always a division into parties, or a partial languor, or sort of paralysis either of the extremities or centre, which has more or less effect upon the whole. For complete enjoyment a company ought to be One; sympathising and drawing together, listening and talking in due proportions—no monopolists, nor any ciphers. With the best arrangements, much will depend upon the chief of the feast giving the tone, and keeping it up. Paulus Æmilius, who was the most successful general and best entertainer of his time, seems to have understood this well; for he said that it required the same sort of spirit to manage a banquet as a battle, with this difference, that the one should be made as pleasant to friends, and the other as formidable to enemies, as possible. I often think of this excellent saying at large dinner-parties, where the master and mistress preside as if they were the humblest of the guests, or as if they were overwhelmed with anxiety respecting their cumbrous and pleasure-destroying arrangements.

They appear not to have the most distant idea of the duties of commanders, and instead of bringing their troops regularly into action, they leave the whole army in reserve. They should at least now and then address each of their guests by name, and, if possible, say something by which it may be guessed who and what each person is. I have witnessed some ridiculous and almost incredible instances of these defects. I remember once, at a large dinner party at a great house, the lion of the day not being called out once, and going away without the majority of the company suspecting who he was. On a similar occasion, as a very distinguished man left the drawing-room, a scarcely less distinguished lady inquired who that gentleman was who had been talking so long to her—though she had sat opposite to him at dinner. It appears to me that nothing can be better contrived to defeat its legitimate end than a large dinner party in the London season—sixteen, for instance. The names of the guests are generally so announced that it is difficult to hear them, and in the earlier part of the year the assembling takes place in such obscurity that it is impossible to see. Then there is often a tedious and stupefying interval of waiting, caused perhaps by some affected fashionable, some important politician, or some gorgeously decked matron, or it may be by some culinary accident. At last comes the formal business of descending into the dining-room, where

the blaze of light produces by degrees sundry recognitions ; but many a slight acquaintance is prevented from being renewed by the chilling mode of assembling. In the long days the light is more favourable, but the waiting is generally more tedious, and half the guests are perhaps leaving the park when they ought to be sitting down to dinner. At table, intercourse is prevented as much as possible by a huge centrepiece of plate and flowers, which cuts off about one-half the company from the other, and some very awkward mistakes have taken place in consequence, from guests having made personal observations upon those who were actually opposite to them. It seems strange that people should be invited to be hidden from one another. Besides the centrepiece, there are usually massive branches, to assist in interrupting communication ; and perhaps you are placed between two persons with whom you are not acquainted, and have no community of interest to induce you to become so ; for, in the present overgrown state of society, a new acquaintance, except for some particular reason, is an incumbrance to be avoided. When the company is arranged, then comes the perpetual motion of the attendants, the perpetual declining of what you do not want, and the perpetual waiting for what you do, or a silent resignation to your fate. To desire a potato, and to see the dish handed to your next neighbour, and taking its course in a direction

from you round an immense table, with occasional retrograde movements and digressions, is one of the unsatisfactory occurrences which frequently take place ; but perhaps the most distressing incident in a grand dinner is to be asked to take champagne, and, after much delay, to see the butler extract the bottle from a cooler, and hold it nearly parallel to the horizon, in order to calculate how much he is to put into the first glass to leave any for the second. To relieve him and yourself from the chilling difficulty, the only alternative is to change your mind, and prefer sherry, which, under the circumstances, has rather an awkward effect. These and an infinity of minor evils are constantly experienced amidst the greatest displays, and they have, from sad experience, made me come to the conclusion that a combination of state and calculation is the horror of horrors. Some good bread and cheese, and a jug of ale, comfortably set before me, and heartily given, are heaven on earth in comparison. I must not omit to mention, amongst other obstacles to sociability, the present excessive breadth of fashionable tables for the purpose of holding, first, the cumbrous ornaments and lights before spoken of ; secondly, in some cases, the dessert at the same time with the side dishes ; and lastly, each person's cover with its appurtenances ; so that to speak across the table, and through the intervening objects, is so inconvenient as to be nearly

impracticable. To crown all, is the ignorance of what you have to eat, and the impossibility of duly regulating your appetite. To be sure, in many particulars you may form a tolerably accurate guess, as that at one season there will be partridges in the third course, and at another pigeons, in dull routine. No wonder that such a system produces many a dreary pause, in spite of every effort to the contrary, and that one is obliged, in self-defence, to crumble bread, sip wine, look at the paintings, if there are any, or if there are not, blazon the arms on the plates, or, lastly, retreat into one's self in despair, as I have often and often done. When dinner is over, there is no peace till each dish in the dessert has made its circuit, after which the wine moves languidly round two or three times, and then settles for the rest of the evening, and coffee and small-talk finish the heartless affair. I do not mean to say that such dinner parties as I have been describing have not frequently many redeeming circumstances. Good breeding, wit, talent, information, and every species of agreeable quality, are to be met with there; but I think these would appear to much greater advantage, and much oftener, under a more simple and unrestrained system. After curiosity has been satisfied and experience ripened, I imagine most people retire from the majority of formal dinners rather wearied than repaid, and that a feeling of real enjoyment is the exception, and

not the rule. In the long-run, there is no compensation for ease; and ease is not to be found in state and superabundance, but in having what you want when you want it, and with no temptation to excess. The legitimate objects of dinner are to refresh the body, to please the palate, and to raise the social humour to the highest point; but these objects, so far from being studied, in general are not even thought of, and display and an adherence to fashion are their meagre substitutes. Hence it is that gentlemen ordinarily understand what pertains to dinner-giving so much better than ladies, and that bachelors' feasts are so popular. Gentlemen keep more in view the real ends, whereas ladies think principally of display and ornament, of form and ceremony—not all, for some have excellent notions of taste and comfort; and the cultivation of them would seem to be the peculiar province of the sex, as one of the chief features in household management. There is one female failing in respect to dinners which I cannot help here noticing, and that is a very inconvenient love of garnish and flowers, either natural or cut in turnips and carrots, and stuck on dishes, so as greatly to impede carving and helping. This is the true barbarian principle of ornament, and is in no way distinguishable from the “untutored Indian's” fondness for feathers and shells. In both cases the ornament is an incumbrance, and has no relation to the matter on which it is placed. But

there is a still worse practice, and that is pouring sauce over certain dishes to prevent them from looking too plain, as parsley and butter, or white sauce, over boiled chickens. I cannot distinguish this taste from that of the Hottentot besmearing himself with grease, or the Indian with red paint, who, I suppose, have both the same reason for their practice. To my mind, good meat well cooked, the plainer it looks the better it looks, and it certainly is better with the accessories kept separate till used, unless they form a part of the dish. In my next number I shall give my ideas of what dinners ought to be.

---

#### PAUPERISM.\*

I shall continue from time to time, as long as they last, to give such extracts from my pamphlet on Pauperism as I think will contribute to instil sound doctrines on the subject into the minds of my readers.

“Though the sum annually raised on account of pauperism is so large, yet, in any ordinary period, the amount of real pauperism is probably much less than is supposed; and of that amount a large proportion is directly produced by the certain anticipation of a provision from the parish. The expenses of management and of

---

\* Had Mr. Walker's life been prolonged, he would certainly have made good his claim to rank as the British Count Rumford. B. J.

litigation, and indeed all the expenses of the system, except the money laid out for the actual maintenance of paupers, may here be put out of the question, because, if the latter could be dispensed with, the former would cease of course. A pauper, in the strict sense of the word, is one who, being without property, and unable by his labour to support himself and those legally dependent upon him, and having no competent friends compellable or willing to help him, is forced to resort to the parish for relief. From the number of real paupers, then, are to be excepted, 1st, The few who have property, but conceal it, some of whom, from miserly habits, receive relief for many years ; 2ndly, The more numerous class, with competent friends, who would willingly assist them, but do not choose to save the parish ; 3rdly, The large class who successfully feign inability to perform or procure labour ; 4thly, All those who by any other species of imposition, or by abuse on the part of their friends, wrongfully participate in the parish fund ; and lastly, the more prudent portion of the immense number, who whilst in full employ receive a part of their maintenance from the poor's rates, which portion, if they were not remunerated in so degrading a mode, would learn immediately to depend upon themselves. So far as the classes above enumerated are concerned, no inconvenience would result from the immediate abolition of the Poor Laws. With respect to those who are really

paupers, but who have become so from the certain anticipation of a provision from the parish, there may be reckoned, 1st, Those to whom property has at some period of their lives come, but who have wilfully run through it in consequence of their habits having been previously formed according to the low standard of the Poor Laws; 2ndly, The numerous class who have had opportunities of accumulating, but who have wasted their means with a fixed determination eventually to have recourse to the parish; 3rdly, Those whose determined pauper habits have disgusted their friends, or made them lose opportunities of making some; 4thly, Those who have incapacitated themselves from labour by dissolute habits, contracted from a reliance on parochial assistance; 5thly, Those (and a numerous class they are) who, from perverseness of temper, have wilfully brought themselves upon the parish; 6thly, Those who married from a reliance on the rates; 7thly, Hereditary paupers; in country places, especially where there are no great changes, it will often be found that the principal part of the poor's rates is paid to a few families, who have been in the habit of depending upon them from the remotest periods to which the accounts go back, and who think they have acquired as good a title to the parish fund as the land-owners have to their estates; lastly, Those who have been persuaded by other paupers to pauperise themselves. I have not enumerated these different classes from theoretical

inference, but from practical observation ; and it is obvious that so far as they are concerned the Poor Laws might, without inconvenience, be made to cease with the next generation.

“ Amongst the various means of reducing pauperism, it is highly desirable that its true nature should become as generally understood as possible, in order that it may meet with more discouragement than has hitherto been given to it. It is to be wished that the magistrates would not so frequently inculcate the doctrine of reliance upon the overseer, in the various cases of distress and difficulty presented before them—that the affluent and humane would not incautiously encourage applications to the parish, and on the plausible statements of the applicants take part with them against those whose duty it is to be strict—that the employers of labourers would not, for the sake of a partial and temporary saving, assist in pauperising their workmen, who are sure to repay them with idleness, dishonesty, and refractoriness ; that political partisans would not deceive the labouring classes by holding out to them that they are *forced* into a state of dependence by misrule and oppression ; and lastly, that the prudent part of those classes would not stand aloof from sympathy or fear, but would heartily unite against the spirit of pauperism, as the worst of all possible enemies to their nearest interests. There can be no humanity in the Poor Laws ; if wages are

not sufficient, they are only paying what is due in a degrading and cruel manner ; if wages are sufficient, they are a provision held out beforehand to improvidence and all its desolating evils. *Nothing can permanently better the condition of the working classes but an increase of prudence.* Any improvement in means would be wasted, or worse than wasted, unless there should be a corresponding improvement of habits. How could a reduction of taxation, or a diminution in the price of corn, permanently benefit those who become idle and profligate as the means of living become easy, or what better is a man in the end for being able to gain as much in four days as he gained in six, if he only works in proportion, or wastes his money as fast as he gets it? It is lamentable but true, that to the improvident population of large towns, and to the pauperised labourers of most of the agricultural districts, any facilities for maintaining themselves, beyond drudging for the bare necessities of life, only make them work the less and multiply the faster. Of providing any resources for casualties or for old age, they have no idea ; and it is this state of things which makes it so generally believed that the Poor Laws' system cannot be dispensed with. Those who hold this opinion do not look to a sufficiently high standard ; they see that improvidence is the present characteristic of the labouring classes, and that the improvident, as a body, will not labour unless compelled by

necessity ; therefore it is concluded that the bulk of mankind must be kept on the verge of necessity, or that the requisite labour will not be performed. But the most efficiently industrious are those who, having fixed their minds upon securing comfort and independence, are constantly intent on the means ; and there is no reason in the nature of things why the requisite habits should not be made as prevalent as the opposite ones are now."

---

### CLUBS.

ONE of the greatest and most important modern changes in society is the present system of clubs. The facilities of living have been wonderfully increased by them in many ways, whilst the expense has been greatly diminished. For a few pounds a year advantages are to be enjoyed which no fortunes, except the most ample, can procure. I can best illustrate this by a particular instance. The only club I belong to is the Athenæum, which consists of twelve hundred members, amongst whom are to be reckoned a large proportion of the most eminent persons in the land, in every line, civil, military, and ecclesiastical, peers spiritual and temporal, commoners, men of the learned professions, those connected with science, the arts, and commerce in all its different branches, as well as the distinguished, who do not belong to any particular class. Many of these are to be met with every day, living with the same freedom as in their own houses. For six guineas a year every member has the command of an excellent library, with maps; of the daily papers, English and foreign, the principal periodicals, and every material for writing, with attendance

for whatever is wanted. The building is a sort of palace, and is kept with the same exactness and comfort as a private dwelling. Every member is a master, without any of the trouble of a master. He can come when he pleases, and stay away as long as he pleases, without anything going wrong. He has the command of regular servants, without having to pay or to manage them. He can have whatever meal or refreshment he wants, at all hours, and served up with the cleanliness and comfort of his own home. He orders just what he pleases, having no interest to think of but his own. In short, it is impossible to suppose a greater degree of liberty in living. To men who reside in the country, and who come occasionally to town, a club is particularly advantageous. They have only to take a bedroom, and they have everything else they want in a more convenient way than by any other plan. Married men whose families are absent find the nearest resemblance to the facilities of home in the arrangements of a club; and bachelors of moderate incomes, or simple habits, are gainers by such institutions in a degree beyond calculation. They live much cheaper, with more ease and freedom, in far better style, and with much greater advantages as to society, than formerly. Before the establishment of clubs no money could procure many of the enjoyments which are now within the reach of an income of three hundred a year; and the difference between that part of

men's lives when they are entering the world, heretofore and at present, is very remarkable. Neither the same facilities of living, nor the same opportunities of cultivating society, could have been commanded twenty years since, on any terms. In those days, every mode of living for a young man upon the town was attended with something irksome—expense on one hand, uncomfot on the other—confinement very much to the same limited circle of acquaintance, not so much from choice, perhaps, as from necessity, and obligation to conform to arbitrary rules of living, instead of, as now, freely following the inclination. Clubs, as far as my observation goes, are favourable to economy of time. There is a fixed place to go to, everything is served with comparative expedition, and it is not customary in general to remain long at table. They are favourable to temperance. It seems that when people can freely please themselves, and when they have an opportunity of living simply, excess is seldom committed. From an account I have of the expenses at the Athenæum in the year 1832, it appears that seventeen thousand three hundred and twenty-three dinners cost, on an average, two shillings and ninepence three farthings each, and that the average quantity of wine for each person was a small fraction more than half a pint. Many people drink no wine, some only one glass ; and excess, or even anything approaching to it, may be said to be unknown. I have

often found that the beginning of excess was to be traced, at taverns and coffee-houses, to calling for more than was wanted, for the good of the house, and not to appear shabby. The consequence was an unfitness for leaving the table, which induced further indulgence, not from absolute inclination, but from not knowing what else to do. It is otherwise where people begin only with what they desire ; as soon as they are satisfied, it is easy to stop : but if a man who only wants half a pint of wine, thinks himself obliged to order double the quantity when he has finished it, he will probably go on still further, from a mere disinclination to move, caused by the first trifling excess. One of the most important advantages attending clubs is the circumstance of their affording a harmless place of resort at all hours. They are harmless, because there is nothing going on but conversation, study, or a little play for the sake of amusement ; and it is a great preventive of expense and irregularities to be able to pass those intervals from business or other engagements, which are otherwise difficult to dispose of, in security from temptation. Lord Chesterfield, who must be allowed to have been a good judge in such matters, has given it as his opinion that ten times more men are ruined from the adoption of vice than from natural inclination. Now nothing leads people more to adopt vice than the difficulty of employing their leisure hours, and those periods when a disinclination to solitude

comes on. Men do not in general acquire a habit of bad company for the love of bad company, but because it is the easiest to get into, or perhaps at the moment the only resource ; and those who only make occasional aberrations are probably most frequently induced to do so by temptation presenting itself, and there being no other attraction at hand. A club is a constant provision against these dangers for those who wish to avail themselves of it ; and whether a man is weary of solitude, or is not quite ready for it after the enjoyments of society, he has always a resource in the easy attractions of his club, where he may harmlessly while away the hour or half hour which he would otherwise be at a loss to dispose of. In my opinion a well-constituted club is an institution affording advantages unmixed with alloy. I am aware that such is not the view which ladies are disposed to take of the subject, but I think they judge from a misapprehension of facts, and that in the end they will be no small gainers by the improvement of the habits of the men, likely, or rather certain, to result from the course of life pursued in clubs. The objections I have heard stated are—that clubs make men independent of female society, the effects of which are already sensibly felt ; that they prevent men from thinking of marrying ; and that, if they do marry, the luxury and comfort they have enjoyed at so easy and cheap a rate render them discontented

with home. With respect to the objection that clubs make men independent of female society, I can only say that at the Athenæum it is certainly not the case. In the first place, very few members breakfast there, and of those few the majority are generally visitors to town, who if not at the club would be at a coffee-house. There is a greater number to read the morning papers, who have breakfasted at home, and take the club in the way to their business. During the day there is a succession of stragglers, who look in as they pass by, or have occasion to consult books or write letters. There is generally the largest assembly between the arrival of the evening papers and the hour of dinner, when people congregate on their way to their respective homes; but as it is to learn the news, and to give invitations, the ladies can be no losers by such a practice. From the number of dinners I have already mentioned to have taken place at the Athenæum in 1832, it appears the daily average of dinners was forty-seven and a fraction; and if from that number be deducted those members who, independently of clubs, from their avocations or their habits, or any other reason, would have been taking a solitary meal, it cannot be said that female society was much affected; nor is it more so at present. In those hours of the evening which are peculiarly dedicated to society I should think, on an average, twenty members could not be counted at any one time throughout

the suite of rooms up-stairs, the largest of which is one hundred and three feet long, and thirty wide ; indeed, in general, when I have gone there in the evening, it has been as into a sort of desert. If female society be neglected, it is not owing to the institution of clubs, but more probably to the long sittings of the House of Commons, and to the want of easy access to family circles. For the most part female society is only to be met with at formal and laborious dinners, and overcrowded and frivolous parties, attendance on the latter of which men of sense soon find out to be a nuisance and a degradation. It was said by a man of high rank, large fortune, and extraordinary accomplishments, that he did not know a single house in London where he could venture to ask for a cup of tea ; and though this might not be literally true, it argues a lamentable degree of restraint. An easy access to female society and the club system for men, in my opinion, would go very well together. I must here remark that at the Athenæum I never heard it even hinted that married men frequented it to the prejudice of their domestic habits, or that bachelors were kept from general society. As to the objection that clubs prevent men from thinking of marrying, I think they can only have that effect so far as to prevent them from thinking of marrying prematurely, but that their ultimate tendency is to encourage marriage, by creating habits in accordance with those of the married

state. In opposition to ladies' objection to clubs, I would suggest this important distinction—that they are a preparation, and not a substitute, for domestic life. Compared with the previous system of living, clubs induce habits of economy, temperance, refinement, regularity, and good order; and as men are in general not content with their condition so long as it can be improved, it is a natural step from the comforts of a club to those of matrimony, and I certainly think there cannot be a better security for the good behaviour of a husband than that he has been trained in one of those institutions. When ladies suppose that the luxuries and comforts of a club are likely to make men discontented with the enjoyments of domestic life, I think they wrong themselves. One of the chief attractions of a club is, that it offers an imitation of the comforts of home, but only an imitation, and one which will never supersede the reality. As to luxuries, I have shown that in the Athenæum the mode of living is simple, rather than luxurious, and in some of the other clubs the scale is still more economical; whilst at the Travellers', which is the most expensive, there is no approach, considering the class of which it is composed, and taking the average, to anything like excessive luxury. There is one hint, which I think ladies might take with advantage from clubs, in their domestic management, and that is that the style of dinner is the easy, and not the ornamental—a difference upon which

I have made some remarks in the article on the Art of Dining in my last number; and I will conclude with recommending them not to fancy any comparisons favourable to themselves, but confidently to trust to those powers which, if they use well, they cannot use in vain.

---

#### ART OF DINING.

In the article in my last number on the Art of Dining, I promised to give this week my ideas of what dinners ought to be. I shall begin with repeating a preceding passage.

“In order to bring the dinner system to perfection according to my idea, it would be necessary to have a room contrived on the best possible plan for eight persons, as the greatest number. I almost think six even more desirable than eight; but beyond eight, as far as my experience goes, there is always a division into parties, or a partial languor, or a sort of paralysis either of the extremities or centre, which has more or less effect upon the whole. For complete enjoyment, a company ought to be One; sympathising and drawing together, listening and talking in due proportions—no monopolists, nor any ciphers.”—I am now supposing the whole object to be the perfection of dinner-parties, without reference to number of family or acquaintance, and without reference to display or any other consideration: but I suppose every other consideration

postponed to convivial enjoyment alone. Spacious and lofty rooms destroy, or at least weaken, that feeling of concentration which is essential to perfect fellowship. There is a sort of evaporation of one's self, or flying off into the void, which impairs that force of attention necessary to give and receive complete enjoyment. A party, to use a familiar phrase, should be, as it were, boxed up, comfortably packed, with room enough, but not to spare, or, as the French revolutionists used to have it, should be "one and indivisible." Those who have dined in the very small rooms, called *cabinets particuliers*, at the restaurateurs at Paris, must have remarked the beneficial influence of compactness in promoting hilarity, and banishing abstraction and restraint; but those rooms have no other desirable qualification but their smallness, which is often extreme, and they have not been originally contrived for the purpose for which they are used, yet they have a capability of producing more of a festive disposition than is to be found amidst space and display. Dining-rooms in London are in general, I think, very tasteless and uninspiring in themselves, and, when set out, they are decorated after the barbarian style, rather for display than with reference to their use.

From the architect to the table decorator, there seems to be a total absence of genius for the real objects to be aimed at. Justness of proportion, harmony of colouring,

and disposition of light are the most desirable qualities in any room, but especially in a dining-room, without any individual ornaments or objects to distract the attention ; so that the moment one enters, there may be a feeling of fitness, which is productive of undisturbed satisfaction, and disposes the mind to the best state for enjoyment. Attention should be directed to produce an effect from the whole, and not by the parts. For this reason light should be thrown in the least observable manner, and not ostentatiously from ornamental objects. There should be the pleasing effect of good light, with the least perception whence it comes. There is no art in lighting a table by cumbrous branches, but there is in throwing a light upon it like some of Rembrandt's paintings, and the effect is accordingly. The first is vulgar, the latter refined. In the same manner light from windows should be admitted only with reference to the table ; and during dinner the view should be shut out to prevent distraction. With respect to the proportions of a room, they should be studied with reference to the table, which, as I have said, should in my opinion be of the size to accommodate not more than eight persons. In point of width, I would not have more space than necessary for the convenient circulation of the least possible number of attendants. In point of length, there should be room for a sideboard at one end, and a sufficient space from the fireplace at the

other ; so that the length of the room would be somewhat greater than the width. In respect to height, it should be proportioned to the length and width, and therefore the height would not be considerable. A high room is certainly not favourable to conversation, because it is contrary to the principle of concentration ; and the prejudice in favour of height arises from its effect considered with respect to large parties and to overloaded tables. I would have the door in the side, at the end near the sideboard, and the windows on the side opposite. As to colouring, the same rule ought to be observed as in everything else—that is, to study general effect. To suit all seasons best, I think the walls ought to be of rather a sober colour, with drapery of a warm appearance for cold weather, and the contrary for hot. Perhaps it may be thought by many that all these particulars are very immaterial, and that the consideration of them is very trifling ; but my opinion is that in all our actions, whether with reference to business or pleasure, it is a main point, in the first place, to produce a suitable disposition ; and as dining is an occurrence of every day of our lives, or nearly so, and as our health and spirits depend in a great measure upon our vivid enjoyment of this our chief meal, it seems to me a more worthy object of study than those unreal occupations about which so many busy themselves in vain. But I am forgetting an important matter in the

dining-room ; I mean the due regulation of the temperature, upon which comfort 'so much' depends, and from want of attention to which there is annually so much suffering both from heat and cold. In hot weather the difficulty is the greatest, and is best to be overcome by attention to ventilation and blinds. In winter there is little difficulty, with due care and no stinginess, which latter is apt to appear both in having the fire only lighted just before dinner, and in not keeping it up properly to the end of the party ; and I do here protest against the practice I have often witnessed, of letting the fire actually go out in cold weather before the guests. There is nothing more cheerless, or of more inhospitable appearance. On the other hand, a bright blazing fire has a very inspiring effect on entering the dining-room, and is an object worthy of special attention to those who wish their parties to succeed. Moreover, in such a room as I have described, the opening after dinner on a dreary day to admit a cheerful fire would be a very inspiring moment with an agreeable party brought into perfect unison by a well-imagined, well-executed repast—a scene to kindle equally attachment to one's friends and love of one's country. The cultivation of the fireside is one of the greatest import, public and private.

Having said, I think, everything I have to say as to the arrangement of the dining-room till I come to the

table, I will here dedicate a word or two to its necessary appendage, the kitchen, which I would have literally an appendage, and not, as at present, a distant and unconnected establishment. As I said before, I am now supposing the whole object to be the perfection of dinner parties, without reference to any other consideration, and therefore I put aside custom, fashion, and prejudice, as enemies to the true theory and practice, and I boldly advance my own opinions. I must beg the reader to bear in mind that I am speaking in reference to small parties, and that I am an advocate for dinners which, as nearly as can be calculated, are just enough, and no more. I speak not of the bustle of preparation for twelve, sixteen, or twenty people, with about four times as much as they can possibly consume, and with a combination of overpowering heat and disagreeable scents. I have in view a quiet little kitchen, without noise or annoying heat, or odour, save some simple savoury one, provocative of the appetite, and incapable of offending the most fastidious. Such an establishment would I have immediately adjoining my dining-room, and communicating with it by an entrance close to the sideboard, closed during the process of dinner by a curtain only, so that the dishes could be brought in without noise or current of air, or constant opening or shutting of a door. As Matthew Bramble, in "*Humphrey Clinker*," talks, in his

delights of the country, of eating trout struggling from the stream, I would have my dishes served glowing, or steaming, from the kitchen stoves—a luxury not to be compensated, and a quality which gives a relish, otherwise unattainable, to the simplest as well as the most highly-finished dishes. Let those who have sense and taste conceive a compact dinner, quietly served in simple succession according to such an arrangement, with everything at hand, and in the best possible state, and compare it with a three-course repast, imported under cover, in tedious procession, from underground. In my next I shall treat of the table, the dinner, and the mode of conducting it.

---

#### YOUTH AND AGE.

There is a paper in the *Spectator*, No. 449, descriptive of the devoted attentions of a lovely female in the bloom of youth to her decrepit father. This paper has frequently been the subject of unqualified commendation. It is one of Steele's, and, like most of his, it is in my opinion very inferior both in judgment and taste to those of Addison. Parental and filial affection are reciprocal duties, but, like all other duties, they ought to be kept within the bounds of reason. Where they are not, they savour more of vanity and selfishness than of that true good feeling which is to be depended upon under all circumstances. Parents who

are unboundedly wrapt up in their children are apt, if disappointed by them in their views, to become unreasonably unforgiving, though perhaps that disappointment is principally owing to their own injudicious indulgence. They blind themselves to the real nature of their fondness, and then suffer their feelings to be embittered by what they conceive to be the height of ingratitude ; and the same false species of attachment often leads them to sacrifice the true welfare of their offspring to the suggestions of avarice or ambition. In the same manner, I do not think unmeasured devotion on the part of children so much to be depended upon, as that in which there is a reasonable portion of self-consideration—or rather, I apprehend there is self-consideration in disguise, and proceeding from an unsure foundation. In the case described by Steele, far too much is given up, and I should be apprehensive that in real life the assiduities of an accomplished lover might tempt the lady to pass from one extreme to the other—at any rate, I should have more confidence in a female who set out by distinguishing how much was due to her father, and how much to herself. A feeling of total devotion is somewhat dangerous, because, if it changes at all, it is probable it will be wholly transferred ; and as love in its nature is much stronger than filial affection, the chances against the latter would, in the long-run, be fearful. But it is otherwise where the strongest feeling is yielded to, but in such

manner that the weaker ones may have place, in their proper order. Then is the best security that each will be permanently and duly acted up to. For instance, love, filial affection, and friendship may exercise at the same time their respective influences ; but any attempt to invert the order, except temporarily, is against the laws of nature, the force of which has a constant tendency to recur. It is to my mind extremely revolting to see the enjoyments proper to the season of youth remorselessly sacrificed to the selfishness of age—to see a young person indefinitely withering under a slavish attendance, for the performance of those services which might be equally well rendered with no personal privation, and this, too, under the mask of affection—under a pretence of being unable to bear the ministration of any other hand. It is a sacrifice which a well-constituted mind would not only not require, but would not permit : and any parent with a proper feeling for a child would rather reverse the practice, and study how least to let age and infirmity interfere with the enjoyments and interests of youth. “As long as I live, think only of me,” is detestable. The true doctrine is, “Whilst you requite my tenderness, do not let me feel that the few years I have to remain exercise any baneful influence on the many you may hope to enjoy.” It would be unnatural in an only daughter to give way to an attachment which would lead to an entire separation from an aged and infirm parent ; but

it is equally, or more unnatural in a parent to oppose an advantageous alliance, which would admit the fulfilment, in reasonable proportions, both of conjugal and filial duties—besides that, to witness the satisfactory establishment of a child ought to carry a consolation with it, incomparably beyond the selfish pleasure of a monopoly of attentions. Devotion, such as that described by Steele, however easy, or even pleasurable at first, cannot, when indefinitely continued, but become somewhat irksome both in practice and in reflection, which feeling will of necessity, more or less, mix itself up with the object ; whereas a reasonable mean, which does not exclude other sentiments, may go on without the slightest diminution, and every attention from first to last may be a genuine offering of the heart. It is good that this should be reciprocally borne in mind, as an additional reason why too much should not be required, nor too much undertaken. The extreme of devotion has generally, I apprehend, part of its foundation in a feeling of self-importance and a love of applause, which part, after a time, is likely a little to give way, unless strengthened by the accession of pride. In this, as in all things, a reasonable beginning is likely to have a reasonable end.

---

#### PAUPERISM.

The following is a continuation of the extracts from my pamphlet on Pauperism.

"In populous towns and manufacturing districts, where the fluctuations in wages are greater than in the country, as well as the numbers affected, it may seem at first sight that parochial provision is indispensable ; but, in fact, that provision mainly contributes to cause the fluctuations. In ordinary times there constantly exists a surplus population ; for it cannot be doubted but that the working classes might be more prudent and industrious, and consequently that a smaller number would be sufficient to perform the labour required. The lowest in degree are always in a partial state of pauperism, and the greater portion of the remainder upon the verge of it. If from any cause the value of labour materially decreases, there is no resource but the parish, and production is continued with the aid of that artificial support ; so that wages are forced lower and lower ; and when the demand for labour would naturally have returned to its former standard, it is prevented by the extra production ; and the industrious and prudent labourer is for some time deprived of the benefit he ought to have received. When demand for labour falls below the average, the improvident part of the working classes are the most turbulent and clamorous, and the readiest tools in the hands of the factious and designing. When the demand for labour rises above the average, they become, in the proportion that wages advance, idle, dissolute, and difficult to manage. The first fruits of improvidence, when soured

by bad seasons, are riot and sedition ; when ripened by prosperity, extravagance, profligacy, and combination. If the working classes were to become as prudent as they have hitherto been the reverse, many of them would render themselves quite independent of labour, and almost all partially so ; then, when the demand for labour should fall below the average, they would keep withdrawing in proportion to their means till the demand returned to its former standard. If it rose above the average, those who had become independent would return to labour, or would remain at it, as the additional remuneration tempted them, till the extra demand ceased, or, if permanent, till it was met by increased population ; and this is the state in which labour would be the cheapest and most satisfactory.

“Though a provident population must have more resources than an improvident one, yet it will be much more difficult to form or keep up combinations amongst them. The interest of each individual is more distinct, and therefore not so easily drawn into the mass ; every man is calculating his whole gradual advance, and will not readily make a certain sacrifice for an uncertain benefit ; he is in a state of progressive comfort, from which it is difficult to disturb him, and his prudence and constant occupation make him little liable to become the dupe of the designing. The life of the improvident, on the contrary, is an alternation of privation and indulgence, and

they are ever ready to undergo the former for the chance of the latter ; they listen, and become a prey to the plausible and artful, to whose designs uneasiness and credulity constantly expose them. They have no fixed purpose or ultimate aim to keep them steady, and their individual interest being worth little to them, they are very willing to throw it into the general, and make common cause with those who have as little to lose as themselves. A prudent population is the best calculated to resist unjustifiable aggression, and an improvident one to commence it."

---

#### TWOPENNY POST.

The Twopenny Post is a great convenience, and would be a much greater, if it were used without restraint. It is a pity that in this land of liberty there should be so much tyranny from absurd customs. Why should any one be affronted by the payment of postage, which is to save the trouble of sending a servant, or the expense of a special messenger ? Why should a domestic travel a mile, when a few yards would suffice, or a shilling or eighteenpence be paid instead of twopence ? A free use of the post would promote a great deal of easy intercourse, which the trouble or expense of sending entirely prevents ; and, indeed, to distant parts of the town, in different directions, there can be no mode of conveyance at once so

convenient and so capable of despatch. It enables communications to be made, and answers to be returned, at almost all times, without delay; and if used to a greater extent, would most probably be rendered still more efficient by an increased number of deliveries. I am happy to say that I have of late perceived a considerable relaxation of former restraint; and for my own part I intend to take the liberty of paying postage whenever it suits my convenience, assuming that my correspondents are not subject to the vulgar-minded habit of fancying affronts. It has often been suggested, and with great reason, that it would be desirable to have the receiving houses for letters distinguished in such a manner as to make them easily perceptible, and it appears to me that this object would in general be sufficiently accomplished if the nearest lamp had some peculiar mark for the day, and a portion of coloured glass for night, with a difference for the two posts, General and Twopenny.

---

### ART OF DINING.

To those who are the slaves of custom or fashion, or who have never thought for themselves, the doctrines on the art of dining laid down in my last number must appear startling, absurd, or impossible to be carried into practice, except in a very limited number of cases. The simple style I propose is as different from the ornamented and cumbrous one now in vogue as the present cropped, unpowdered, trousered mode of dress is from that of a gentleman's in the middle of the last century, when bags, swords, buckles, and gold lace were universally in use, and I might be thought as much out of the way in my notions by some as any one would have been in the year 1750 who should have advocated the dress of 1835. But simplicity and convenience have triumphed in our dress, and I have no doubt that they will equally do so in time in our dinners. With respect to the practicability of my system, I lay down rules which I think are sound ones, with a view to their being approached as nearly as circumstances will permit. For instance, I am of opinion

a party, to be the most satisfactory, should not exceed eight persons, and therefore I would keep as near that number as possible. I think it is a very material point to have a dinner served up quite hot, and therefore I would have a kitchen as close to the dining-room as conveniently it could be. I differ from those who like large parties, and who think the kitchen ought to be remote, and I frame my rules accordingly, and would bring my practice as near my rules as circumstances would allow. I should prefer two small parties simply regaled to one large one with an overloaded repast, and I would make all my arrangements with reference to the style I think best, and keep to it as strictly as I could. As it appears to me that the more intent we are upon what we are doing the greater is our enjoyment, I have dwelt, in the article in my last number, upon the means of preventing distraction at the dinner-table—not that I mean all that I have said always to be adhered to, but I give it by way of guide and specimen. I endeavour to exhibit the true philosophy of dining, leaving the practice to be modified according to tastes and circumstances; and as I am decidedly of opinion that the true philosophy of dining would have great influence upon our well-being, bodily and mental, and upon the good ordering of our social habits, I think it well worth serious attention. The above observations apply as well to what I am going to

say as to what I have said; the application of my rules must depend upon circumstances.

I concluded the article on dining in my last number with promising to treat in the present of the table, the dinner, and the mode of conducting it. A great deal of the pleasure of a party depends upon the size of the table being proportioned to the number of those sitting at it. The other day, when dining alone with a friend of mine, I could not help being constantly sensible of the unsocial influence of too large a table. The circular form seems to me to be the most desirable, and as tables are now made with tops of different sizes, to put on as occasion requires, those who think it worth while can adapt their table to their party with what precision they please. According to my system of serving the dishes in succession, the only thing to be considered in the size of the table is convenient room for sitting, so as neither to be crowded nor to be too far apart. For any number not exceeding four I think a square or oblong table quite as comfortable as a round one. With respect to setting out a table, everything should be brilliantly clean, and nothing should be placed upon it except what is wanted; and everything wanted, which can conveniently be upon the table, should be there, so as to dispense as much as possible with attendance, and thereby avoid the trouble of asking for things, and the frequent occurrence,

even with the best arrangements, of having to wait. I rather think the best mode of lighting a table has not yet been discovered. I think it desirable not to have the lights upon it, nor indeed anything which can interrupt the freest communication between the guests, upon which sociability greatly depends. The art of throwing the most agreeable light upon a table is well worth cultivating. Instead of those inconvenient and useless centrepieces which I have already denounced, I would have a basket of beautiful bread, white and brown, in the middle of the table, with a single fork on each side, so that the guests could help themselves, which would be perfectly easy with a party not exceeding eight, which limit I understand in all I say. I would have the wine placed upon the table in such manner as to be as much as possible within the reach of each person, and I hold stands for the decanters to be impediments, and coolers also, except, perhaps, in very hot weather. If the wine is served at a proper temperature, it will in general remain so as long as ought to be necessary; but it is often set upon the table before it is wanted, for show. As I am an enemy to a variety of wines, I think one wine-glass only most convenient at dinner, nor do I think in general that water-glasses for the wine-glasses are of much use. I like to simplify as much as possible; and instead of the supernumeraries we now see, I would have one or more sets of cruets upon the

table, according to the size of the party, and containing those things which are continually wanted, and which it is desirable to have at hand. When they are to be asked for, they are not used half so much as when they are within reach. Whatever dish is placed upon the table, it ought to be preceded by all its minor adjuncts, and accompanied by the proper vegetables quite hot, so that it may be enjoyed entirely and at once. How very seldom this is fully experienced, for want of previous attention, or from the custom of sacrificing comfort to state and form! I suppose I hardly need add that I am an advocate for the use of dumb-waiters; and the smaller the party is the more they are desirable, because attendants are a restraint upon conversation and upon one's ease in general, in proportion to the limited number at table. I will conclude this part of my subject with recommending, in the arrangements of the dining-room and the setting out of the table, Madame de Staël's description of Corinne's drawing-room, which, she says, was "simply furnished, and with everything contrived to make conversation easy and the circle compact," as nearly as possible the reverse of what is aimed at in English dinners of the present day.

With respect to the dinner itself, there are two kinds of dinners—one simple, consisting of few dishes, the other embracing a variety. Both kinds are good in their way, and both deserving attention; but for constancy, I

greatly prefer the simple style. As it is not my purpose to give a series of bills of fare, after the manner of the authors of books on cookery, I shall perhaps find it difficult to make my notions on dinners sufficiently comprehended. I mean only to lay down a few general rules, and leave the application to the genius of those who read them. In the first place, it is necessary not to be afraid of not having enough, and so to go into the other extreme, and have a great deal too much, as is almost invariably the practice. It is also necessary not to be afraid of the table looking bare, and so to crowd it with dishes not wanted, or before they are wanted, whereby they become cold and sodden. "Enough is as good as a feast," is a sound maxim, as well in providing as in eating. The advantages of having only enough are these: it saves expense, trouble, and attendance; it removes temptation and induces contentment; and it affords the best chance of having a well-dressed dinner, by concentrating the attention of the cook. The having too much, and setting dishes on the table merely for appearance, are practices arising out of prejudices, which, if once broken through, would be looked upon, and deservedly, as the height of vulgarity. The excessive system is a great preventive of hospitality, by adding to the expense and trouble of entertaining, whilst it has no one advantage. It is only pursued by the majority of people for fear of being unlike the rest of the world. In proportion to the smallness

of dinner ought to be its excellence, both as to quality of materials, and the cooking. In order to ensure the best quality of materials it is necessary to have some intercourse with the tradesmen who provide them, that they may feel an interest in pointing out and furnishing whatever happens to be most desirable ; and judicious criticisms on the cooking, whether in blaming or commending, are essential to keeping up a proper degree of zeal. There is a mean in these things between too much meddling and total negligence, and I think it is to be lamented on many accounts that there is so much of the latter on the part of the higher classes towards those with whom they deal. Both parties would find their account in a mutual good understanding. To order dinner well is a matter of invention and combination. It involves novelty, simplicity, and taste ; whereas, in the generality of dinners, there is no character but that of dull routine, according to the season. The same things are seen everywhere at the same periods ; and as the rules for providing limit the range very much, there are a great many good things which never make their appearance at all, and a great many others, which, being served in a fixed order, are seldom half enjoyed ; as, for instance, game in the third course. This reminds me of a dinner I ordered last Christmas-day for two persons besides myself, and which we enjoyed very much. It consisted of crimped cod, woodcocks, and plum pudding, just as much

of each as we wanted, and accompanied by champagne. Now this dinner was both very agreeable and very wholesome from its moderation ; but the ordinary course would have been to have preceded the woodcocks by some substantial dish, thereby taking away from their relish, and at the same time overloading the appetite. Delicacies are scarcely ever brought till they are quite superfluous, which is unsatisfactory if they are not eaten, and pernicious if they are. When the materials and the cooking are both of the best, and the dinner is served according to the most approved rules of comfort, the plainest, cheapest food has attractions which are seldom to be found in the most laboured attempts. Herrings and hashed mutton, to those who like them, are capable of affording as much enjoyment, when skilfully dressed, as rare and costly dishes. I think it would be a great improvement to introduce, as a mode of enjoying easy society, small parties to plain savoury dinners, without state or ceremony. They need not supersede more expensive repasts, but might be adopted as a variety and a relief. At present such a thing is scarcely heard of as asking half a dozen people to a dinner, unless it be an affair of trouble and expense. If people can dine alone in a plain manner, they could do so in society much more agreeably.

I shall proceed with this subject in my next number.

## PAUPERISM.

*(Extracts concluded.)*

“The Poor Laws had originally, comparatively speaking, only to provide for individual cases of pauperism—now occasionally for immense masses. Their tendency to keep the operatives of populous districts so near the verge of pauperism has the following effects :—when the demand for labour is small, distress is great, and the pressure on the rates heavy ; when the demand increases, industry becomes general, till the ordinary wants of the labouring classes, according to their low standard, are tolerably supplied, and then idleness and extravagance commence. The quantity of labour performed, in proportion to numbers, keeps decreasing, as the demand for it rises ; the surplus population, everywhere more or less existing, is drawn progressively towards the places where the demand for labour is the greatest, whilst what is taken away is speedily in a course of being much more than supplied. Speculation begins to rage, idleness increases, numbers make up the difference, a glut ensues, speculators are ruined, production stops, confidence is destroyed, complete stagnation follows. The labourers have provided no resources, but fall back upon that provision which they have always had their eyes upon ; the claimants are so much increased that other funds are obliged to be called in aid, till distress has somewhat

reduced population, and there has been time to consume the over-production, and then in a few years the same destructive course comes round again. This state of things is equally pernicious to the employer and employed ; it favours speculation in the one and debasement in the other, to the ruin of both. If the labouring classes were in a considerably higher state of advancement, the results would be very different : the profits of trade and the wages of labour would be more regular. When the demand for labour increased, it would be more slowly supplied, and of course would be more permanent. When it diminished, a portion of the labourers would retreat upon their own resources. An increased demand for labour would only be met by the increased industry of those already engaged, by the return of those who had retired, by the comparatively scanty supply to be drawn from a distance, and by the slow progress of increased population—a diminished demand would be met by the increased resources of the labouring class. Fluctuations could scarcely be considerable, or productive of any great inconvenience ; commerce would proceed less by fits and starts, and speculation would give way to a more regular and healthy system. As the same moral advance took place in other parts of the world, the effect would be more and more beneficial."

\* \* \* \* \*

“If there were no poor’s rates, but more prudence, and wages were sufficiently high to enable the labourer to provide for old age, and to bring up decently the average number of children, allowing for the ordinary casualties, then where there were more than the average number of children, or extraordinary casualties, the resources would be a certain degree of privation, and, beyond that, the voluntary assistance of those around. Where there is general comfort, a few cases of poverty (not pauperism), so far from being considered burdensome, are not only cheerfully but eagerly relieved. These are the legitimate objects of charity, and as they excite the kindly affections, and repay them with gratitude, they tend to increase the general stock of virtue and happiness. But the Poor Laws, by serving to debase the one class, and to make the other believe such debasement inevitable, greatly retard any material improvement. They keep up a race of paupers even under the most favourable circumstances. There is at least a skeleton regiment in every parish; a few gin-drinking, canting old women, two or three dissolute fellows, with a show of infirmity to excuse them from work—a half knave, half fool, with his attendant train of ragged urchins—besides sundry loose characters, who alternately enlist and desert, as the humour takes them and the times permit. This corps, ever ready on emergency to be filled to its complement, is kept constantly exercised in a

predatory warfare on the squire's game, the farmer's fences, his wife's poultry, and every petty pillageable article ; for which services, besides their regular pay, they obtain contributions from the poor and pensions from the rich. Every Monday morning old Betty Tomkins sets off to receive her shilling from the vicarage, and toddles home with her pockets full of oddments,\* invoking the Lord to bless every one she meets. Lamé Nathan occasionally hobbles his rounds amongst the little farmers, to pick up his dinner, and anything else he can lay his hands upon, with the character of being 'a willing fellow if he could but work.' For the better maintenance of this corps perhaps an establishment is kept up—a barrack-master and surgeon—then stores are to be laid in, and petty interests are created at the expense of the general. It is the nature of pauperism to infect ; it is the study of paupers to make converts. Experience teaches them that it is the tendency of numbers to increase their pay, and decrease their degradation. By numbers they overawe and tire out those

---

\* I once had an argument with a well-known divine on the prevalence of pilfering, which he denied. Whilst I was on a visit at his house some time after, and after this pamphlet was published, he observed a woman, who had been called in from the village to assist in his family during the illness of one of the servants, going away in the evening with very swollen pockets. He called her back, and the contents were exhibited in my presence. They consisted of a large heap of fragments of bread, toasted and untoasted ; a broken phial, an old housewife, a goose's pinion, and half a carrot.

whose interest it is to control them : by numbers they diminish the examples of independent exertion. They are consequently assiduous in every art of recruiting their ranks and preventing desertion. *It is little known by what persuasion, threats, derision, and intrigue many healthy spirits are corrupted, and how many by the same means are prevented from emancipating themselves.* As long as there is a permanent fund, it will be so. Temporary efforts may produce temporary reductions, but it is system against the want of it. The greater part of the population is kept too near the verge of pauperism, with unsettled habits and downward looks. Their thoughts are so habituated to what is low, that any partial scheme for their improvement advances slowly, is eyed with suspicion, and generally ends in decay ; and it may be laid down as a maxim that in every political institution the tendency of which is to induce other than self-dependence abuse is unavoidable, and that if it were not, still the results could never be beneficial."

\* \* \* \* \*

"There is a dread with some people that the labouring classes may be made so prudent as to become independent of work, or so refined as to be above it, or that their habits may be so raised as to require exorbitant wages. That individuals may become independent of work is very true and very desirable ; but that very circumstance will

always hold out sufficient temptation to ensnare a supply of labourers. With respect to an increase of refinement, the error arises from taking the effect of transition for permanent effect. Where partial improvement is going on, the few who are the first to partake of it are very likely, as the phrase is, to give themselves airs, and to appear above their work; but it is not the nature of the acquirement, but the newness of it and the distinction, which produce the evil. The individuals are not above their work, but above their fellow-workmen. As soon as the improvement becomes general, the inconvenience ceases. It is a common complaint, on an extension of education, that female servants become difficult to be met with, and difficult to be managed; but in those parts of the country where the same extension has long existed no such complaint is ever thought of. It must not be forgotten, with respect to refinement, that the offices of labour are almost universally capable of being rendered much more agreeable and respectable than they have hitherto been. It is to be wished that every portion of the labouring classes were too refined for the filth of Covent Garden, or the brutalities of Smithfield. The evil here lies in the bad contrivance and arrangement of those places of public concernment. It is surely a great error to spend nearly a million of money on a penitentiary, whilst the hotbeds of vice from which it is filled are wholly unattended to. What must

necessarily be the moral state of the numerous class, constantly exposed to the vicissitudes of the weather, amidst the mud and putridities of Covent Garden? What ought it to be where the occupation is amongst vegetables, fruit, and flowers, if there were well-regulated accommodations?\*

As for Smithfield, it is only necessary to witness its horrors during the night and morning of a market, to be convinced of its corrupting effects, and, without witnessing, description can scarcely be adequate. It ought to be the first care well to adapt every public institution to the end intended; but to attempt to prevent, merely by penal enactments, the evils of mental debasement, arising from deficient municipal regulations, is like the practice which neglects the constitution, and applies caustic to each external eruption. But this is a subject of vast importance, and requiring a separate consideration. With respect to raising the habits of the labouring classes so as to require exorbitant wages, I will only observe in this place, that provided habits are proportionally raised, wages may be considerably augmented without increasing the cost of labour, and that the drawbacks upon the enjoyments of this beautiful

---

\* Since this was first written, Covent Garden market has been remodelled and greatly improved as to buildings, but as to slovenliness and filth much remains to be done. This is to be lamented on another account, as there are the elements of a very agreeable place of resort. It is now to be hoped that the nuisance of Smithfield will not exist much longer.

world, arising from ignorance, grossness, and dishonesty of the labouring classes are so numerous and so heavy that scarcely any expense can be too great to remove them.

---

### SELF-DISCIPLINE.

It is now nine o'clock at night of Monday, the fourteenth of September, and I have four pages of this number to write by nine o'clock to-morrow morning. In my number for the twenty-sixth of August I concluded an article on Composition with saying that I intended to avail myself of the comparative solitude of the present month to pay special attention to my state, both for my own ease and to see the result as to my facility in writing. I have done no such thing ; but thinking my temptations would be fewer, I have been more off my guard than usual, and have deteriorated instead of improving. The consequence is, I write with difficulty, and what would have been perfectly easy to me if I had followed up my resolution, is now an irksome task ; but I rejoice at it nevertheless, because it makes me feel more strongly the expediency of discipline, and I hope by this time next week to have made a regular progress. Self-discipline is the most important occupation of man, and ought to be the never-ceasing object of his attention. There can be no spectacle so noble as a human being under perfect self-control—self-control not only in

abstaining from what is wrong, but in pursuing what is right. In such a state alone is to be found perfect freedom. Every other is more or less a state of servitude to indolence or ill-directed energy. Till this morning, when necessity compelled me, I could not bring myself to put pen to paper for this week's number, and the consequence was, that during the previous days I was a slave to irresolution, which irresolution was produced by inattention to diet, and by too much sleep. Self-discipline is the regulation of the present with a view to the future; but unfortunately the temptations of the present generally prevail against advantages which are not present, and we content ourselves with deferring the execution of our resolves from occasion to occasion throughout our lives. It seems to me as if the first thing we ought to attend to was our physical state, or bodily health, and that everything else would follow almost as a matter of course. I mean that sound state which is equally removed from debility and feverish excitement, and the attainment of which implies the exercise of many virtues, whilst it is favourable to the development of many more. It is the character of the Christian religion to inculcate the practice of self-discipline to a much greater extent than was ever even thought of before, and the Christian religion is constantly represented by its earliest teachers as holding out perfect freedom to its disciples. It appears to me certain that the practice of its precepts is calculated to

ensure the greatest quantity of happiness here, as well as hereafter, because, whilst it permits every rational enjoyment, it imposes restraint only in those things which are injurious. An individual who acted up to the rules of Christianity could not but enjoy existence in the highest perfection of which it is capable. But a degree of perseverance is necessary, to which few can bring themselves. It is not by violent efforts that a proper state can be attained, for they are never lasting. It is not by plunging into extremes that we can ensure our well-being, for they defeat every object of living ; but it is by a steady, temperate course, with a constant check upon ourselves even at the thought of evil. When we have gone wrong, we must get right by degrees, so as to acquire a new habit as we reform. A violent resolution is only made to be broken. A sudden start from the wrong to the right road is followed by as sudden a start back again. It is necessary also in self-discipline, in order to make it effective and permanent, that it should be extended to all our actions and habits. It is the whole man that must be reformed, or there is no safety. There must be no reserves, no compromises, no granting ourselves, as it were, a lease of certain irregularities, with a determination to quit them at the expiration of a term. We must begin from the present, and go steadily on, watching ourselves unceasingly, making our aberrations daily less and less, and securing every advance by all the precautions

in our power. We must never be too sure, which is the almost certain forerunner of a relapse, but must distrust our strength on every occasion of temptation, either of commission or omission. It shall be my endeavour to practise somewhat of all I preach ; and, indeed, I feel to a certain extent the beneficial influence of turning my thoughts to the subjects I have treated of in these papers. I shall set to work in earnest in carrying that resolve into execution which I have mentioned at the beginning of this article.

---

#### IMPOSITION.

A short time since a boy about twelve years of age was brought before me by a journeyman shoemaker's wife, who said she had found him in a state of great destitution, and had taken him in for charity, but that her husband would not let him remain any longer, and the overseers of the parish, to whom she had represented the case, would not afford any relief. On being questioned, the boy said he was born and had lived in some out-of-the-way place in Essex, which he described ; that his father had died of cholera, and that his uncle, after keeping him some time, had brought him to London, and left him without a place to go to. Though I was convinced, from experience, that there was imposition on the part of the woman, or the boy, or both, I was unable

to detect it, and I sent the boy to the workhouse of the parish where he was found, and, after my business was over, went there myself; but still, with the assistance of the parish officers, I was baffled in endeavouring to get at the truth, and the woman was told to take the boy till inquiries could be made. From those inquiries enough was learnt to refuse assistance; and the boy, having been turned out by the shoemaker, was again brought up to my office for wandering about. A policeman was now sent with him to ascertain the truth, and by some means he discovered that the boy was a runaway apprentice from a shoemaker at Bethnal Green, to whom he had been bound from a parish in London, in the workhouse of which he was born and brought up; and consequently his story about his father, his uncle, and Essex was an entire fiction. It further appeared that, on the complaint of his master for thieving and other misbehaviour, I had once committed him to the House of Correction for one month, though he was not recognised either by myself or by any one about the office; but I then recollected that I had received a communication from the governor of the prison, at the desire of the visiting magistrates, informing me that the boy had made a complaint of having been grievously starved by his master, and that there could be no doubt of the fact, as his appearance on his arrival quite corresponded with his account. In consequence, I

sent an officer to inquire into the case, and he learnt that the statement was without foundation. I also ascertained that at the time I committed the boy he made no complaint of being starved, nor presented any appearance of starvation, so that he had the art to assume it within a few hours after I saw him. On his last appearance before me, his master came again, and declaring him incorrigible, I sent him once more to the House of Correction, where he now is. I see many instances of this consummate degree of imposition in men, women, and children, and I mention the above case by way of putting those on their guard who have not opportunities of detecting false statements, or experience in judging of the tales of applicants for assistance. I have taken great pains to sift a variety of cases of apparent destitution, and sometimes have been baffled for a considerable period; but it is singular, and at the same time consoling, that I have not met with one real instance—that is, an instance in which the party had not the means of more or less escaping from a state of want. There is a degree of debasement which creates an inveterate habit of delighting in a miserable life, and whatever means were furnished, they would effect no improvement. Wherever extreme misery is observed, it may be taken to be an incurable disease. I have known many cases of persons wandering in the streets in the most deplorable condition who had

homes to go to, or who would have been received into their respective workhouses; and the most wretched being I ever saw, and who fell a sacrifice to his morbid habits, had his choice of constant employment with a tradesman or of the workhouse, but he preferred perishing in a vagabond state. Most of these cases originate, I apprehend, in a skill in imposition, which there is a pleasure in exercising; and the practice of feigning misery on the one hand, and the habits of indolence generated on the other, at last produce that debasement from which there is no return. Skill in imposition is a most dangerous quality, and a propensity to indulge in the exercise of it seems irresistible. The boy whose case I have above mentioned, I have no doubt, will never be reclaimed. Such cases may be prevented, but can never be cured; and the thoughtless charity of the many holds out endless temptations to those who choose to prey upon it. The real remedy for this debasement consists in more efficient local government, which, by moral influence, would prevent the existence of such a refuse population as is now to be found in almost every parish.

---

### ART OF DINING.

I WAS obliged to break off suddenly in my last article on the Art of Dining for want of space.

Suppose a party of eight assembled in a room, and at a table arranged according to what I have said in this and the preceding number, to a dinner, either plain or costly, and in the latter case, either of few dishes or of considerable variety; I would have every dish served in succession, with its proper accompaniments, and between each dish there should be a short interval, to be filled up with conversation and wine, so as to prolong the repast as much as possible without inducing excess, and to give time to the digestive powers. By means of such intervals, time would be given to the cook and to the attendants, so that nothing would have to wait for the guests, nor would the guests have to wait for anything, due preparation being made for each dish before its arrival, without bustle or omissions. In dinners of few dishes they ought to be of rather a substantial kind; but when composed of variety, the dishes should be of a lighter nature, and in the French style. It must be confessed that a French dinner, when well dressed, is extremely

attractive, and, from the lightness felt after a great variety of dishes, it cannot be unwholesome; though I do not think, from my own experience and observation, that the French mode of cookery is so favourable to physical power as the English. If I might have my choice, I should adopt the simple English style for my regular diet, diversifying it occasionally with the more complicated French style. Although I like, as a rule, to abstain from much variety at the same meal, I think it both wholesome and agreeable to vary the food on different days, both as to the materials and the mode of dressing them. The palate is better pleased, and the digestion more active, and the food, I believe, assimilates in a greater degree with the system. The productions of the different seasons and of different climates point out to us unerringly that it is proper to vary our food; and one good general rule I take to be, to select those things which are most in season, and to abandon them as soon as they begin to deteriorate in quality. Most people mistake the doctrine of variety in their mode of living. They have great variety at the same meals, and great sameness at different meals. Let me here mention, what I forgot before, that after the dinner on Christmas-day we drank mulled claret—an excellent thing, and very suitable to the season. These agreeable varieties are never met with, or even thought of, in the formal routine of society, though they contribute much,

when appropriately devised, to the enjoyment of a party and they admit scope for invention. I think, in general, there is far too little attention paid to varying the mode of dining according to the temperature of the seasons. Summer dinners are for the most part as heavy and as hot as those in winter, and the consequence is, they are frequently very oppressive, both in themselves and from their effect on the room. In hot weather they ought to be light, and of a cooling nature, and accompanied with agreeable beverages well iced, rather than with pure wine, especially of the stronger kinds. I cannot think there is any danger from such diet to those who use it moderately. The danger, I apprehend, lies in excess from the pleasure felt in allaying thirst and heat. The season in which nature produces fruit and vegetables in the greatest perfection and abundance is surely that in which they ought to be most used. During the summer that cholera was the most prevalent I sometimes dined upon pickled salmon, salad, and cider, and nothing else; and I always found they agreed with me perfectly, besides being very agreeable. Probably, if I had taken them in addition to more substantial food, so as to overload my appetite, it might have been otherwise, and yet that course would have been adopted by many people by way of precaution. In hot weather the chief thing to be aimed at is, to produce a light and cool feeling, both by the management of the room and

•

the nature of the repast. In winter, warmth and substantial diet afford the most satisfaction. In damp weather, when the digestion is the weakest, the diet ought to be most moderate in quantity, but rather of a warm and stimulating nature; and, in bracing weather, I think plain substantial food the most appropriate. By studying to suit the repast to the temperature, the greatest satisfaction may be given at the cheapest rate. Iced water is often more coveted than the richest wine.

One of the greatest luxuries, to my mind, in dining, is to be able to command plenty of good vegetables, well served up. But this is a luxury vainly hoped for at set parties. The vegetables are made to figure in a very secondary way, except, indeed, whilst they are considered as great delicacies, which is generally before they are at their best, and then, like other delicacies, they are introduced after the appetite has been satisfied; and the manner of handing vegetables round is most unsatisfactory and uncertain. Excellent potatoes, smoking hot, and accompanied by melted butter of the first quality, would alone stamp merit on any dinner; but they are as rare on state occasions, so served, as if they were of the cost of pearls. Everybody of genuine taste is delighted with a display of vegetables of a superior order; and if great attention was bestowed upon that part of dinners instead of upon the many other dishes, dinners would be at once more wholesome and more satisfactory

to the palate, and often less expensive. I have observed that whenever the vegetables are distinguished for their excellence the dinner is always particularly enjoyed; and if they were served, as I have already recommended, with each dish, as they are most appropriate and fresh from the dressing, it would be a great improvement on the present style. With some meats something of the kind is practised, as peas with duck, and beans with bacon, and such combinations are generally favourites; but the system might be much extended, and with great advantage, by due attention. With respect to variety of vegetables, I think the same rule applies as to other dishes. I would not have many sorts on the same occasion, but would study appropriateness and particular excellence. There is something very refreshing in the mere look of fine vegetables, and the entrance of a well-dressed dish of meat, properly accompanied by them and all their adjuncts, would excite a disposition to enjoyment much greater than can the unmeaning and unconnected courses now placed before our eyes. This is a matter of study and combination, and a field for genius. It is a reasonable object of attention, inasmuch as it is conducive to real enjoyment, and has nothing to do with mere display. In French cookery, vegetables meet with attention much more proportionate to their importance than in ours, and appropriateness in serving them is much more studied.

I think I have now said all I had to say respecting

dinners. My object has been to point out what I consider to be the true philosophy, and to put people upon the right scent of what ought to be done, rather than to particularise it. Those who wish to succeed can only do so to much extent by first getting into the right course, and then thinking for themselves, with such aids as they can derive from observation and the best treatises on cookery. The chief point to be aimed at is to acquire a habit of thinking only of the real object of dining, and to discard all wish for state and display in a matter which concerns our daily employment of health and pleasure. I consider my observations on the art of dining as part of what I had to say on the attainment of high health, from the necessary dependence of our health upon the judicious and satisfactory manner in which we make our principal meal. I think the art of dining, properly understood, is especially worthy the attention of females of all classes, according to their respective means. It comes peculiarly within the province of domestic economy, and is indeed one of its most important features. But females ought to be especially on their guard in this essential affair not to divert their views from realities to show, to which they have a strong propensity. There are many things in which they can indulge their taste for ornament, provided it is not carried too far, with advantage to themselves and to the satisfaction of others; but in the article of dinners it is misplaced, because destructive of

something of much more importance ; and the realities, when in full force, have quite sufficient attractions without any attempt to heighten them by "foreign aid." In conformity with my dislike to show or display in everything connected with dinners, I prefer a service of plain white ware—the French manufacture, I believe, or an imitation of it—to plate or ornamented china. There is a simplicity in white ware, and an appearance of cleanliness and purity, which are to me particularly pleasing ; besides which, it is, I always think, indicative of a proper feeling and a due attention in the right direction. As to desserts, I am no friend to them. I enjoy fruit much more at any other time of the day, and at any other meal ; besides which, I think they are unwholesome from being unnecessary. At any rate, I would have them in great moderation, and confined to a few kinds of ripe fruit. Preserved fruits are in my opinion cloying after dinner, and I believe injurious to the digestion of a substantial meal, and confectionery I think still worse. Desserts are made instruments of show as much or more than dinners ; and though, unlike dinners, they cannot well be spoiled by it, yet it makes them a perpetual source of temptation to excess. It is most unphilosophical to set things before people, and to tell them they need not take them unless they please. Contentment and safety mainly depend upon having nothing before us except what we ought to take.

I purpose in my next number coming to a conclusion on the subject of the art of dining. My remaining topics are wine, the means of limiting dinners to small parties, and the effect of such limit upon the mode of carrying on society in the most convenient and agreeable manner. It seems to me that great improvements are practicable, at least with those who prefer real enjoyment to mock, and who like ease and liberty better than state and restraint.

---

#### IMPOSITION.

In my last number I gave an article under the head of Imposition, for the double purpose of putting the charitable upon their guard and of diminishing the harvest for the encouragement of impostors. There is a species of applicants which I intended, but omitted, to mention, which of all others is the most unlikely to excite suspicion, and is at the same time the least liable to detection: I mean those who state themselves to have come from distant parts of the country to London to seek service or employment, or to find out relations or friends, and who represent themselves to have been disappointed, and to be reduced to a state of utter destitution; adding, perhaps, some calamitous circumstance of having fallen ill or having been robbed. It must be confessed that nothing can be more probable than that many such cases

should happen, or rather it seems most improbable that they should not continually happen. Nevertheless, though I cannot account for it, I find from diligent examination that such is by no means the fact. Whether it is that few persons come on mere speculation, or that even the least portion of prudence helps them through their difficulties, or that they meet with sufficient assistance from those of their own calling or class, I do not exactly know; but this I know, that for six years that I have been a magistrate, during which time I have witnessed many and many cases of persons of both sexes and all ages, who have represented themselves as having come to London from all parts of the United Kingdom, and to be from various calamitous accidents reduced to utter destitution—during these six years, I say, I have not met with a single instance which was not one of imposition, and where my interposition was necessary. I have frequently had cases, which appeared to me desperate, examined into by parish officers, and in several instances I have had persons taken care of under my own superintendence, and at my own expense, till the truth of their representations could be ascertained, but the results have been uniformly the same; and my conclusion is that there is no such thing in this country as what may be called isolated destitution—that is, destitution out of some particular sphere of sympathy; and therefore my opinion is

that those who bestow their charity upon casual applicants utterly unknown to them, under however plausible circumstances, are only diverting their means from legitimate ends, and are fostering fraud and promoting moral debasement. It was but the other day, whilst I was thinking of these things, that a case was brought before me which I thought would at last prove an exception. An old man, of wretched appearance, was found by a policeman at night lying in the street, apparently almost dying. With difficulty he was taken to the station, and he told me he was on his way out of Sussex to Colchester, which was his native place, and that he had no money, and was very ill with the ague, of which he had all the appearance. Whilst I was thinking what to do with him, I observed that his right hand did not shake at all, of which I informed him, at the same time telling him firmly that I knew he was an impostor, and that if he was found again in the neighbourhood I would send him to prison ; whereupon his ague entirely ceased, and he quickly departed without saying a word. There is scarcely any suffering which impostors will not endure to gain their ends, and the greater their misery, the greater and surer their harvest. Their skill in counterfeiting starvation, sickness, and infirmity is quite extraordinary, and the luxury of their suppers at the expense of the unwary is in proportion. A case occurred at my office within a week particularly illustrative of the impositions

of applicants from the country, and it was one, from the sex and age of the party, peculiarly calculated to excite sympathy. A decent-looking girl of seventeen was brought before me to apply for assistance under circumstances stated to be of complete destitution. She said she came from Norwich, that her father was not long dead, that after his death she went into the service of an old Jew, who also soon died, and his daughter recommended her to come to London, where she told her she would easily get a service amongst the Jews. She said she had only a shilling and a shawl of trifling value to dispose of when she left home ; that she had not been able to get a place, and that she was reduced to sleep in the street. After asking her some questions, I was convinced her story was not true, and I dismissed her, quite contrary, as I perceived, to the judgment of the officer who brought her. The next day she was introduced again under the auspices of the gaoler of the office, who has had great experience in these matters, and he said he had examined her very closely, and he was convinced of the truth of her story. I questioned her again, and was confirmed in my former opinion, though I could not make her imposition clear to others. The gaoler pleaded hard for her, and asked me if I would send her to a neighbouring workhouse till he could write to Norwich to make the necessary inquiries, and if satisfactory, he would engage to get her a place. Knowing the bad policy of such a

practice, I refused ; and then he asked me if I had any objection to his providing a lodging for her at his own expense, till he could get an answer. I told him I had not, but that I thought his humanity would be unavailing. When the girl left my presence, the officers of the establishment made a little subscription for her amongst themselves—by no means an uncommon thing for them to do in cases of supposed distress. The gaoler was as good as his word ; he not only procured a lodging for the girl, but understanding she was ill from lying in the street, he got her admission into the London Hospital, and also obtained a promise of a place for her when she should come out. Though I differed from him in opinion, I gave him great credit for his zeal and humanity ; but the next morning he appeared before me, saying he felt bound to tell me the truth, which was that he had discovered the girl's story to be false, that she had turned out to be an abandoned character, and that he had quite given her up. If men of so much experience, with such opportunities of scrutinising, could be so imposed upon, what chance have those in the upper classes of forming correct judgments in such cases ? Though I have heard many quite indignant at the idea of being supposed to be deceived, when, as they say, they have seen with their own eyes, and examined with the greatest strictness, I can only recommend them, if they do not wish to do harm, to become as sceptical as they are credulous, and to reserve

their means and their attentions for the prudent and the striving, who have always some earnest to give for their real characters. Whilst I am upon this subject, I will mention one instance amongst several in which, with all my caution, I was completely taken in. A girl about sixteen years of age was accused before me of robbing a family in whose service she lived. She strongly asserted her innocence, and the evidence was of such a nature that I was induced to believe it was the result of a conspiracy to ruin her character. As I have an objection to the principle of referring to parish assistance, I directed her to be placed at my own expense under the care of the landlady of a neighbouring public-house, in order to see how she behaved, and, if well, I intended to have had a situation procured for her. She remained for eight weeks, at the end of which time the landlady came to me to say that since the girl had been with her she had missed several articles, and that the house had been twice set on fire. She added she had long suspected the girl, and had at length no doubt of her guilt, and that she was afraid to keep her another hour. On examination my opinion was the same, so I gave the girl half-a-crown, and told her she must look out for herself. She went away with the wide world before her, perfectly unconcerned, and I have since learnt that she contrived to procure herself a situation. I have two remarks to make upon this case. The first is, that where depravity

has once gained possession, it is almost hopeless to expect it will ever be eradicated. The more I see of life, the more I am confirmed in this opinion, and am therefore the more convinced of the necessity of early and watchful training, and of the inexpediency of diverting the public attention to attempts at reforming criminals. The second remark is that, contrary to general belief, there is little or no difficulty for those who seriously try to find situations or employment. The difficulty consists in so behaving as to keep them. Provided only that a necessity for self-dependence can be made to be felt, then every person, however unlikely, soon finds a living somewhere. There is a market for all sorts of services at all sorts of prices. Individuals of defective intellects have a value at a certain class of public-houses by way of butt, and very often at farm-houses for something of the same reason, and to have thrown upon them the lowest and most disagreeable offices. Lameness is a good guarantee for the faithful discharge of duties of a stationary or gentle nature, and age the same. Misfortune is often a sort of fortune in obtaining a preference for pity's sake; as a boy with one arm will be selected from a number of competitors to hold a horse. If all persons felt obliged to hawk about their services for the best price they could get, all persons would be provided for. Customers are always to be met with, partly actuated by compassion,

partly to get services cheap, partly taken by a plausible or earnest manner. Even want of character, whatever may be supposed to the contrary, is by no means an insuperable obstacle, because personal application continually supersedes inquiries as to character; and, in charges for misbehaviour, to the question, "Had you a character with this person?" the constant answer is, "I cannot say that I had." The course frequently is to ask for some reference with which to be at once content, or to intend to inquire the first opportunity, but to neglect so to do. It is curious to hear in the world the positive assertions that are made as to the modes in which the affairs of men are conducted, which are directly at variance with practice. I constantly hear it said, "How is a person to get a situation who cannot get a character? It is impossible." And again, "How is such a man to find employment? Nobody will have him." One thing to me is certain, and that is, throw people on their own resources, and under circumstances the most untoward they will get through so often as to make the exceptions not worth calculating. This brings me to conclude with a case which happened last week. An aged female, on crutches, and with only one leg, was charged before me by an overseer with abusive language and violent conduct in a work-house to an extent beyond all bearing. Her defence, amongst other things, was that she was kept a close

prisoner; to which it was answered that the parish had gone to the expense of thirty shillings to purchase her a wooden leg, and that the first time she was allowed a holiday she got drunk, pawned her leg for a shilling, and was brought back in a helpless state of intoxication. This woman is one of a very numerous class who are brought to utter ruin by a reliance on the Poor Laws and on mistaken private charity. I have no doubt, when it serves her purpose, her cant is equal to her abuse.

---

#### THE PARKS.

It would be curious if London could be conjured back for a day or two to what it was only thirty years ago, that those of the present time might be aware of their advantages, as compared with those enjoyed even at that recent period. Amongst other changes, the pavements, independently of macadamisation, have undergone immense improvements, and besides the widening of many of the principal streets, the art of driving must have made great progress, for in Fleet Street, in which the carriage-way has been in places narrowed, I remember it no uncommon occurrence to see stoppages for nearly an hour together, though now there is scarcely such a thing for five minutes, notwithstanding the introduction of omnibuses and cabs, and a great increase of private carriages, and of traffic of

all sorts. I cannot account for this, unless that men's wits sharpen as occasion demands. At that time the flagways were generally much narrower than they are now, and so ill laid that what were called beau-traps were to be met with in almost every street: that is, loose flags, which, being pressed upon, splashed the leg up to the knee. I think even the term is now all but forgotten. The crossings were neither raised nor swept, and both carriage and foot ways were so unskilfully laid that they were scarcely ever free from mud. To add to these inconveniences, the town was dimly lighted with oil, much more dimly than later, when improvements were introduced in opposition to gas. The first exhibition of gas was made by Winsor, in a row of lamps in front of the colonnade before Carlton House, then standing on the lower part of Waterloo Place, and I remember hearing Winsor's project of lighting the metropolis laughed to scorn by a company of very scientific men. To the honour of the east, Finsbury Square was the first public place in which the new system was adopted; and to the disgrace of the west, Grosvenor Square was the last. But amongst the many improvements which have contributed to the convenience and ornament of the metropolis, none are more striking than those in the Parks. The state in which they are kept does great credit to those who have the management of them. The right-lined formalities of St. James's Park seemed almost to

defy the efforts of taste ; and I could not have conceived that without any advantages of ground the straight canal and uncompromising cow-pasture could have been metamorphosed into so graceful a piece of water, and so beautifully varied a shrubbery. In walking round the water, almost at every step there is a new and striking point of view of buildings and foliage. Buckingham Palace, Carlton Terrace, the Duke of York's column, St. Martin's Church, the Horse Guards, Westminster Abbey, and other inferior objects, seen between and over the trees, form a combination and a variety I have never seen equalled. I cannot help here noticing a nuisance and a drawback to the enjoyment of the place, which has lately arisen, and which I perceive is rapidly on the increase ; I mean a number of persons of the lowest description standing and moving about with baskets of fruit. Two rows of them are allowed actually to obstruct the principal entrance into the interior of the garden, whilst others are spread in various directions, all incessantly calling out after the manner of a penny fair. If it is thought that thus vulgarising a place, which ought to be kept in a manner sacred, will be for the advantage of any class, it is a great mistake. The exhibition and noise last Sunday were quite disgraceful ; and the innovation is really an insult to the respectable portion of the humbler classes, whose principal gratification almost in frequenting such a place is to

witness, and feel themselves partakers of, the refinements of higher life. Through whatever channel the practice has crept in, I hope the proper authorities will soon put an end to it. The widened, extended, and well-kept rides and drives in Hyde Park, with the bridge, the improvement of the Serpentine, and in other respects, form a most advantageous comparison with the former state; whilst the beauties of the Regent's Park, both as to buildings and grounds, seem like the effect of magic, when contrasted with the remembrance of the quagmire of filth, and the cow-sheds and wretched dwellings of which they occupy the place. Amidst all these improvements it is to be lamented that the Green Park has been so much neglected, seeing that it is the most conspicuously situated, and, notwithstanding its inferior size, is by much the most advantageously disposed as to ground. There was a talk some years ago of its being terraced in part, and wholly laid out in a highly ornamental style, which, by way of variety and with reference to its situation, seems a judicious plan. I would his Majesty would give orders to that effect; and then, as its present name would become inappropriate, it might be called after its Royal patron. It is to be hoped that, whenever the opportunity occurs, the ranger's house will not be permitted to stand in the way of the very great improvement its removal would cause both to the Park and to Piccadilly. I do not believe there is any single thing

that would add so much to the ornament of London as the embellishment of the Green Park to the extent of which it is capable. What a pity it is that the original design of making a gradual descent from Waterloo Place into St. James's Park was not allowed to be carried into execution. Besides the beauty of the plan, a horse entrance there would have been such an immense convenience to such a numerous class. As it is now out of the question, the nearest practical approach to it seems to be by the macadamisation of Pall Mall, with an entrance to the Park, if that could be permitted, between Marlborough House and the Palace. I do not know how that would affect the Palace, but if it would be no inconvenience to Royalty, it certainly would be a great boon to the equestrian public. As to the pavement in Pall Mall, a more stupid obstruction, I think, cannot well be conceived, and the removal of that even with the present entrance to the Park, would be a very considerable improvement.

---

#### SAILORS.

- \* There is no class of men who meet with such ill-treatment from their fellow-creatures as sailors. After suffering the hardships of the sea, and toiling with unconquerable labour, they are beset on their return from each voyage by the most villanous and the most profligate

of the species, for the purpose of robbing them of their hard-earned wages ; whilst those who should step forward to protect them leave them to their fate, or even hold that they are capable of nothing better. When a vessel arrives from a long voyage, the crimps, or keepers of sailors' lodging-houses, are on the alert to get as many of the crew into their power as possible. Boats are sent to fetch the men ashore, and the watermen receive a fee from each crimp for every sailor they can bring. The sailors leave the vessel, often I believe made half drunk, without money, and with nothing but their chest, upon which the crimps advance them money till they receive their wages. Every temptation is put in their way to lead them to extravagance and recklessness. An exorbitant bill is made out, the amount of which is deducted from their wages, and they are very soon robbed or defrauded of the balance. As soon as they land they are sponged upon by a set of idle fellows, who hang about the docks, pretending to be unable to get employment, or to have been old shipmates ; they are defrauded by low Jews under colour of selling them worthless articles cheap, and they are plundered and imposed upon by the most profligate women.\* It is in a great measure a confederation against them, from which they have no chance of escape. Each party plays more or less into the other's hands. I have occasion to see frequent instances of these abominations, and in

general they are so contrived that there is no remedy or punishment. It frequently happens that a sailor, who has sixty or seventy pounds to receive, will have, at the end of a few days, an enormous bill made out against him by a crimp for what he and his hangers-on are alleged to have consumed, and for money advanced to supply his extravagance in his freaks of intoxication. For his balance there is an eager contest among the harpies who surround him, which leads them sometimes to the most barefaced and scandalous practices. I remember one instance of a sailor having his wages taken from him by force in open day, in the High Street, Whitechapel, whilst in a hackney-coach with a man and woman, who had accompanied him to the India House. They robbed him under such dangerous circumstances to themselves, from fear that some one else would anticipate them. In the lowest of the sailors' public-houses there are, at the back, what are called long-rooms, the walls of which are painted with ships or other devices, and here are to be witnessed at almost all hours, but principally at night, scenes of the greatest villany and debasement.

*(To be continued.)*

---

### ART OF DINING.

BEFORE I proceed to the topics I proposed to discuss in this article, I wish just to add one observation to what I have said in a former number on the introduction of delicacies at dinner. I have there observed that "delicacies are scarcely ever brought till they are quite superfluous, which is unsatisfactory if they are not eaten, and pernicious if they are." Frequently, when I have expressed my sentiments on this subject in conversation, the objection made has been that it would be difficult, or too expensive, if delicacies were introduced in the early part of dinner, to provide enough. The answer is that it is not necessary to have a sufficient supply for each guest to make a dinner upon, but enough to afford each a reasonable portion before the appetite is palled. For instance, at a party of six persons, if the dinner consisted of soup, fish, a joint, and three woodcocks, I maintain it would be much better to serve the woodcocks before the joint, both on the score of enjoyment and of health: of enjoyment, because a delicacy, when the appetite is nearly satisfied, loses a great part of its relish, and is reduced

to the level of plainer food whilst the appetite is keen; of health, because it is much more easy to regulate the appetite when the least tempting dishes are brought last. By serving delicacies first, people would dine both more satisfactorily and more moderately, and entertainments would be less costly and less troublesome. I have often seen a course of game taken away nearly or quite untouched, which would almost have dined the party, and much more agreeably than on the preceding dishes. The truth is, and a melancholy one too, that set dinners are managed more with a view to the pageant than the repast, and almost in every particular, besides that of delicacies, there is a sacrifice of enjoyment to an unmeaning and vulgar-minded style. Let us hope that some daring and refined spirits will emancipate us from such barbarous thralldom, and that we may see a rivalry of inventive genius instead of the present one of cumbrous pomp. Simplicity, ease, and sound sense are making progress in many things relating to our way of living; and surely they will not be excluded from one of the most important of our temporal concerns.

A matter suggests itself to me here, which it is expedient not to pass over; I mean the practice of persons in different stations of life, or enjoying different degrees of affluence, in their intercourse with each other, all adopting, as far as they are able, the same style of entertainment.

The formal, stately style is certainly not that of the greatest enjoyment, but it is tolerable only when it is adequately kept up, and with a disciplined establishment. Those who maintain large establishments feel a necessity to find them employment to prevent greater inconveniences, but for those who have only a moderate household to go out of their way for the purpose of badly imitating what is rather to be avoided altogether, is the height of folly. I do not know anything more unsatisfactory than a state occasion, where the usual mode of living is free from all state. It excites my pity, and wearies me ; and I cannot be at my ease whilst I am conscious that the entertainers are giving themselves trouble, and suffering anxiety to a greater degree than it is probable they can be recompensed, and are perhaps incurring expense which is inconvenient, and for which some comfort is to be sacrificed. In whatever style people live, provided it is good in its kind, they will always have attractions to offer by means of a little extra exertion well directed within their own bounds, but when they pass those bounds they forego the advantages of variety and ease. It is almost always practicable to provide something out of the common way, or something common better than common ; and people in different situations are the most likely to be able to produce an agreeable variety. The rule generally followed is to think what the guests are accustomed to, whereas it should be reversed, and what

they are not accustomed to should rather be set before them, especially where the situation of the entertainer or his place of residence affords anything peculiar. By adopting such course, persons of moderate incomes may entertain their superiors in wealth without inconvenience to themselves, and very much to the satisfaction of their guests—much better than laboured imitations of their own style. Contrast should be aimed at, and men used to state and luxury are most likely to be pleased with comfort and simplicity. We all laugh at the idea of a Frenchman in his own country thinking it necessary to treat an Englishman with roast beef; but it is the same principle to think it necessary to entertain as we have been entertained, under different circumstances. There are people in remote parts of the country, who having the best trout at hand, and for nothing, send for turbot at a great expense to entertain their London guests; and instances of the like want of judgment are innumerable. In general it is best to give strangers the best of the place; they are then the most sure to be pleased. In entertaining those who are in a different class from ourselves, it is expedient to provide for them what they are not used to, and that which we are most in the way of procuring of superior quality. Many people, from their connection with foreign countries, or with different parts of their own, are enabled to command with ease to themselves what are interesting rarities to others,

and one sure way to entertain with effect is, as I have before recommended, to cultivate a good understanding with those with whom we deal for the supply of the table. By way of illustration of what I have said on the subject of plain choice dinners, I give an account of one I once gave in the chambers of a friend of mine in the Temple, to a party of six, all of whom were accustomed to good living, and one of whom was bred at one of the most celebrated tables in London. The dinner consisted of the following dishes, served in succession, and with their respective adjuncts carefully attended to. First, spring soup from Birch's on Cornhill, which, to those who have never tasted it, I particularly recommend in the season, as being quite delicious; then a moderate-sized turbot, bought in the City, beautifully boiled, with first-rate lobster-sauce, cucumber, and new potatoes; after that, ribs of beef from Leadenhall Market, roasted to a turn, and smoking from the spit, with French beans and salad; then a very fine dressed crab; and lastly, some jelly. The owner of the chambers was connected with the City, and he undertook specially to order the different articles, which it would have been impossible to exceed in quality; and though the fish and beef were dressed by a Temple laundress, they could not have been better served, I suppose principally from the kitchen being close at hand, and her attention not being distracted; and here I must

remark that the proximity of the kitchen was not the least annoyance to us in any way, or indeed perceptible, except in the excellence of the serving up. The beef deservedly met with the highest praise, and certainly I never saw even venison more enjoyed. The crab was considered particularly well introduced, and was eaten with peculiar zest, and the simplicity of the jelly met with approval. The dessert, I think, consisted only of oranges and biscuits, followed by occasional introductions of anchovy toast. The wines were champagne, port, and claret. I have had much experience in the dinner way, both at large and at small parties, but I never saw such a vividness of conviviality, either at or after dinner, which I attribute principally to the real object of a dinner being the only one studied; state, ornament, and superfluity being utterly excluded. I hold this up as an example of the plain, easy style of entertaining. There was nothing which anybody may not have with the most moderate establishment and the smallest house, perhaps not always in exactly the same perfection as to quality of materials, but still sufficiently good, with a little trouble and judgment.

It is the mode of dinner that I wish to recommend, and not any particular dishes or wines. Common soup made at home, fish of little cost, any joint, the cheapest vegetables, some happy and inexpensive introduction, like the crab, and a pudding, with sherry and port, provided

everything is good in quality, and the dishes are well dressed and served hot and in succession, with their adjuncts, will ensure a quantity of enjoyment which no one need be afraid to offer, and so it will be with any combination in the same style ; but then it is absolutely necessary not to overdo the thing on the one hand, and, on the other, to direct the attention entirely in the right course ; to think nothing of display or fashion, but only of realities, and to dispose everything for comfort and ease. Such dinners admit of an endless variety of combination, and by more or less additional expense, often very trifling, may be made greatly sought after. There is one precaution which I would recommend to those who step out of the common way in entertaining, and that is, to make some mention of what they mean to do at the time they give their invitation, otherwise a sort of disappointment may be sometimes felt, which is destructive of that disposition to be pleased which guests ought to feel. For instance, speaking from my own experience, I greatly prefer small parties to large ones, and simple dinners to overloaded ones ; but it has happened to me that if, from the style of the invitation, I have made up my mind to a state party, I have been disappointed at finding a small one, though I should have preferred it in the first instance, and so it might be to invite any one to a simple dinner, however excellent, without giving some notice. There is often a little art in giving an invitation,

not only so as to prevent disappointment, but to prepare the invited for any particular circumstance, in order that they may come with the proper disposition created by anticipation. I recollect at the dinner I have above described, I stated, in my invitations, verbal and written, what I meant to attempt, and the names of the party. As the success of it so strongly illustrates my positions in favour of compactness of dining-room, of proximity of kitchen, of smallness of party, of absence of state and show, of undivided attention to excellence of dishes, and to mode of serving them in single succession, I am tempted to add the names here by way of authentication, and to show that my guests were competent judges, not to be led away from want of experience. The party consisted of Lord Abinger, then Sir James Scarlett, Sir John Johnstone, the present member for Scarborough, Mr. Young, private secretary to Lord Melbourne, Mr. R. Bell, of the firm of Bell Brothers, who occupied the chambers and acted as caterer, and lastly, my excellent friend, the late honourable George Lamb, whose good-humoured convivial qualities were held in high estimation by all who knew him, and who on this occasion outshone himself. I had seen him on many and many a festive and joyous occasion, both amidst the revelries of the northern circuit and in private society, but I never saw him, or any other man, in such height of glee. Such a scene could not take place at a table set out, however well, in the

customary style. There could not be the same ease and inspiration, the same satisfaction, and concentration of mind on what is to be done, the same sympathetic bringing together of a party over one thing at once. What is there in state and show to compensate for this enjoyment? They are the resources by which dullness seeks to distinguish itself, and it is pity that those who are capable of better things should submit to such trammels. In proportion as the set-out is brilliant, I have observed the company is generally dull, and every ornament seems to me an impediment in the way of good fellowship. I must add a word or two to what I have said respecting the mode of giving invitations, upon which, I think, more depends than at first sight appears. If a formal invitation on a large card, requesting the honour, &c., at three weeks' notice, were to be received, and the party should prove to be a small familiar one to a simple dinner, however good, some disappointment would almost unavoidably be felt, partly because the mind would have been made up to something different, and partly on account of the more laboured preparation. It is in general, I think, advisable to give some idea to the invited what it is they are to expect, if there is to be anything out of the common way, either as to company or repast; at any rate, it is expedient not to mislead, as some people are very much in the habit of doing, and then receiving their company with an apology,

which throws a damp over the affair in the very outset. Now, instead of a formal invitation, let us suppose one to such a dinner as the undermentioned, couched in these words—"Can you dine with me to-morrow?—I shall have herrings, hashed mutton, and cranberry tart. My fishmonger sends me word herrings are just in perfection, and I have some delicious mutton, in hashing which I shall direct my cook to exercise all her art. I intend the party not to exceed six, and observe, we shall sit down to table at half-past seven. I am asking as follows." Now I should greatly prefer such an invitation to a formal one in general terms, and I suppose most other people would do the same. It would show an intentness and right understanding on the matter in hand, from which the happiest results might be expected, and the guests would go, filled with the most favourable predispositions, which is starting at an advantage; for at parties in general it requires some time before they can be raised to anything like the proper tone of fellowship. Such a style puts dinner-giving within almost everybody's reach, and would induce a constant flow of easy hospitality, instead of a system of formal parties, "few and far between." The same mode is equally desirable in invitations to simple dinners of the most costly or rarest dishes, and in some respects more so, as the anticipations would be more vivid. I have heard it frequently objected to the simple style, that some of the guests, when there

is little or no choice, may not be able to make a dinner; but this objection is entirely obviated by particularising, as above, what the dinner is to consist of, and those whom it does not please can then decline the invitation. A simple dinner, well served, to a party of a similarity of taste, cannot fail to have peculiar success; it makes perfect the union. These snug little parties, I must confess, have very much the air of being confined to bachelor ones, but I think them equally applicable to a mixture of the sexes. Ladies are very apt to suppose that men enjoy themselves the most when they are not present. They are in a great measure right, but for a wrong reason. It is not that men prefer their own to a mixture of female society, but that females delight in a number of observances and in forms, upon some of which I have already touched, and upon a certain display and undeviating order, which conspire to destroy that enjoyment which they seem to think they are debarred from. The fault is their own. If they will study my doctrines, and fall a little into the herring-and-hashed-mutton system, they will soon find a difference in their favour. In their management of dinners, let them think only of what contributes to real enjoyment. Such a system will afford them plenty of scope for the display of their taste in realities, instead of in vanities, which have no charms for men in the article of conviviality. If they wish to witness anything

like the enjoyment I have described to have taken place at my dinner in the Temple, they must adopt something of the same course to ensure it. Side-dishes, centre-pieces filled with flowers, and such incumbrances and impediments, are fatal to it. They may make their election, but they cannot have both. I rather believe they think their system necessary to keep up a proper degree of respect to themselves, and that without it men would become too careless and uncivilised ; but this I apprehend to be a mistake. There may be well-regulated ease without running into disorder and brutality ; and whatever facilitates the social intercourse between the sexes will, of course, increase refinement on the part of the men. I think it would be a vast improvement in society if the practice of familiar dining were introduced--parties not exceeding eight, without the trouble of dressing beyond being neat and clean, with simple repasts, costly or otherwise, according to the means or inclinations of the givers, and calculated to please the palate, and to promote sociability and health. I will explain myself further on this head in my next number, till which I must defer the consideration of my remaining topics on the art of dining.

---

## SAILORS.

*(Concluded.)*

Sailors who are entrapped into these long-rooms, or similar places, are kept in a constant state of reckless excitement, and they never think of returning to sea till they have got rid of all their wages; indeed, I believe they are not unfrequently glad when their means are gone, as the only chance they have of escaping from the fangs of those who surround them. This forced disposition, as I consider it, I have often heard taken for granted to be the necessary disposition of sailors, and thus it is argued that the sooner they are deprived of their money the better both for themselves and their employers. Now it seems to me that if sailors had fair play, and the maritime part of seaport towns could be reformed, their natural character would rather be that of thought and carefulness than of recklessness and extravagance. Hardship and the scenes frequent on the ocean are not the best calculated to produce levity; and the peculiar ease with which they might accumulate their wages, if it once became the custom amongst them, is much more likely to make them more saving than other men, rather than less so. A habit of accumulation, when once acquired, is the most constant of all habits, and prompts the most forcibly to industry and exertion; so that a sailor, who should reasonably enjoy a

portion of his wages, and put by the remainder, would be more certain to return to his calling, and to exercise it steadily, than one of the present race. I believe there are now a great many exceptions to what is considered to be the usual character of sailors, and that they are happily increasing from various causes; but unquestionably a great deal remains to be done, and it is quite melancholy to see how many instances there are of noble and generous fellows falling a prey to the most worthless for want of a little protection. It is a matter of great consequence also to the rest of society on its own account, because the harvest which the present state of seafaring men affords to the vicious and the criminal is one great cause of so many depredators, who prey at other times upon the various classes of the public.

During the last war, when so many sailors were wanted both for the navy and the merchant service, every art was used to entrap them, and every species of demoralisation encouraged to keep them in a state of dependence. The object on the part of Government was to get their services for less than they were willing to take for them; and though the pay was kept down, and the expense of manning the navy was not so great as it would have been if sailors had been fairly dealt with; yet the system, in its consequences, has cost the nation a great deal more than a just course would have done. The same system

is to a degree still pursued in manning merchant vessels, so far as keeping sailors in a state of dependence, though great improvements have taken place, and there is a much more enlightened policy on the part of many shipowners. Whenever the Government or individuals contrive to purchase labour for less than its real value, the public has to make up the difference, and something more. On this subject, which is a very important one, I will extract a few sentences from my pamphlet on Pauperism.

“There is a certain price for everything, and any attempt to force it below produces a contrary effect, though it may cause a division of the payment. Individuals may contrive to lower wages, and may throw the difference, with the increased cost of labour, upon the public; the State may inadequately remunerate those it employs, and thereby keep down the amount of taxation; but the means of paying the taxation will be inevitably diminished in a greater proportion. . . . It is beyond a doubt that an armed force, raised by conscription or impressment, by ballot, or by the seductions of enlistment, costs a nation more than the necessary price, though it may cost the Government less. The general rule for obtaining labour, of whatever kind, at the cheapest rate, seems to be, first, to render the service as agreeable and respectable as its duties will permit, and then to offer in open market the lowest direct remuneration which will induce the best

qualified spontaneously to engage themselves and willingly to continue. I believe, if the subject were closely pursued, it would appear that by rendering the various offices of labour as little irksome as may be practicable, and by approximating by all possible means the direct wages of labour to the cost of labour, pauperism and crime might be very considerably reduced. . . . The hope of an immediate and adequate reward, and the certainty of the secure enjoyment of it, are indispensably necessary to obtain labour at the lowest price, and however high that price may be, still it is the lowest possible. By a law of nature the slave is the dearest of labourers, and the man whose *heart* is in his work the cheapest—nay, even the brute who is going home in the hope of eating his corn in comfort is able to accomplish more than by any urging that can be inflicted upon him. Heart, kept constant by prudence, constitutes the perfection of a labourer." It is to be observed that the immense quantity of crime and pauperism that springs directly and indirectly from the present want of moral cultivation amongst sailors is to be paid for by the public in addition to their wages; and that if they were prudent, though their wages might be somewhat higher, those wages would constitute the whole cost of their labour, instead of, as now, being only one part. If any labourer by his improvidence becomes a pauper, or causes any of those who

ought to be dependent upon him to become paupers, the expense of that pauperism is to be added to his wages, to make up the whole cost of his labour; and in the same manner, if he is guilty of crime, or tempts others to be guilty, the expense incident to that crime is likewise to be reckoned part of the cost of his labour, though it is not paid by his employers, but by the public. I believe there are now in the maritime districts of this metropolis a great many respectable lodging-houses for seafaring men, and a great many prudent characters amongst them; but there is a vast number who are quite the reverse, and who are the cause of great public detriment. It is very desirable that there should be some systematic provision for the protection of sailors, so as to give them a fair chance of becoming prudent, by having facilities afforded them for escaping bad company, and for placing in safety such part of their wages as they would not wish to spend. It seems to me that it would answer extremely well as a speculation for respectable persons, acquainted with the habits of seamen, to establish comfortable places for their reception, and to manage their affairs for them from their arrival till their departure. There could be no risk with proper caution, and the sailors, the public, and, I doubt not, the shipping interest would be great gainers by the consequent improvement in morals.

## PRINCIPLE OF POOR LAWS.

The principle of Poor Laws, however modified, is this, that the number of persons incapable of maintaining themselves necessarily exceeds the means of duly providing for them except by a compulsory tax. If it is not true that the number of persons does so exceed, then the principle is false, and its operation, like that of every other false principle, must be pernicious. The proposition must be taken in its fullest sense ; the number of persons incapable of maintaining themselves must not only actually but necessarily exceed the means of duly providing for them except by a compulsory tax. This supposes government, both general and local, to be of the best form and in the most efficient order, and that, after all, prudence aided by charity is insufficient for individual support, and therefore that the addition of a compulsory tax is necessary. If all these suppositions are not real, then Poor Laws are not founded on sound principle, but are in the nature of an expedient to bolster up some defect, or defects, which ought to be sought out and thoroughly remedied. Their tendency would be only to cover and perpetuate abuse, whether that abuse existed in the general or the local government, in a deficiency of prudence, or in a want of charity. Till government, both general and local, should be put into the most efficient order, till every encouragement

should be given to prudence, and till charity should be excited by all possible means, it would be too much to say that any other resources would be necessary; and recurring to any other resources prematurely would be to retard improvement in the right quarters. Expedients are easy modes of supplying defects, and they often look specious, and for a time produce apparent benefit, but it is only on the slow operation of sound principles that reliance can safely be placed. Those who maintain the principle of Poor Laws, maintain it as a permanent principle, to be kept in operation under all circumstances; because they say all property in civilised countries being appropriated, they who are born into the world, and have not the means of providing for themselves, have a right to a maintenance from the property of others. This position is maintained chiefly on the assumption that any one born into the world where all property is appropriated has greater difficulty in providing for himself than in a savage state; but the direct contrary is the fact. In any given country a man capable of labour can more easily command the necessaries of life, when it is civilised, than he could have done when it was in a savage state; but it will be objected that he cannot, under all circumstances, obtain employment. I will consider that objection by-and-by.

With respect to persons incapable of labour, whether

from infancy or age, or from inability, physical or mental, their natural rights cannot be greater in a civilised than in an uncivilised state, though in the former their chances of provision, independently of any compulsory maintenance, are much better than the latter. The advocates for the principle of Poor Laws assert that children, whose parents are unable to maintain them, have a natural right to a maintenance from the property of others. If by a natural right is meant the right they would have had in a state of nature, of what value is it, or how is it to be enforced? Being destitute, how are they in a worse condition where property is appropriated than where it is not? and in the latter case parents are exposed to inability to maintain their children. If, then, those children are not in a worse condition, they are not entitled to any new right by way of compensation. They could have had no advantages in a state of nature which give them a right to compulsory provision in a state of civilisation. The truth is, their claims are of a higher nature than any that laws can enforce, and in a well-ordered society are sure to be attended to without compulsion. The same reasoning applies to the destitute aged and impotent. In a state of nature, where property is not appropriated, there can be no compulsory provision for them, and their chances of voluntary provision are much less than in a state of civilisation. Now as to those who are capable of labour, and who, it is said, are entitled to

have employment found them if they cannot get it themselves, or to subsistence, because all property is appropriated, I answer, that in a civilised state there could be no such class, unless created or permitted by defective government. Where political regulations are such as to give all men fair play, and not to place any unnecessary temptations to improvidence in their way, the same exertion and the same prudence that would enable the savage to exist, would enable the civilised labourer to live well and to find employment for himself under all circumstances; whereas the savage, with only the pauper standard of shifting for himself, would be starved to death. Whatever quantity of destitution there may be, in this country or in Ireland, for want of employment, it may be traced to removable causes; but to provide for that destitution by the adoption of a permanent principle, is the surest way to prevent the causes from being removed.

Whenever government is carried on upon the principle that "whatever is morally wrong cannot be politically right," the standard of morals, individually, will soon be raised too high to admit of anything like a class of paupers, and there will be no destitution for the relief of which the funds of private charity will not be far more than sufficient. My conclusion is that Poor Laws are not founded on any natural right, but that they merely involve a question of expediency; and I think that no system of management

will be ultimately productive of benefit unless it has for its object the total abolition of the principle. There is another point of view in which I would put the principle of Poor Laws, and that is, that they can only be an expedient to supply the deficiencies of wages or the waste of improvidence. If wages are high enough to support the whole class of labourers Poor Laws would only encourage improvidence; if wages are not high enough Poor Laws would operate to prevent their becoming so. Temporary want of employment is no argument for the adoption of a permanent principle, and permanent want of employment argues an over population, which can only be the result of improvidence, for which the Poor Laws are not the cure.

---

---

No. XXI.] WEDNESDAY, OCT. 7, 1835. [PRICE 3d.

---

### ART OF DINING.

As the season for fires is approaching, or rather from the wet weather is arrived, I must make an observation or two upon that important head. A cheerful fire is our household sun, which I, for one, like to have ever shining upon me, especially in the coming months of November and December, when the contrast between that and the external fogs and mud is most striking and agreeable. A good fire is the next best substitute for a summer sun, and as our summer sun is none of the brightest, we are wise to make the most of its successor. An Englishman's fireside has, time out of mind, been proverbial; and it shows something of a degenerate spirit not to keep up its glories. There is an unfortunate race who labour under a constant pyrophobia, or dread of fire, and who cannot bear the sight of it, or even the feel, except from a distance, or through a screen. When we have to do with such, we must compromise as well as we can between comfort and consideration; but I am speaking to the real enjoyers of the goods of life, without any morbid infirmity about them. A bright, lively fire I reckon a most excellent

•

companion, and in proper fire weather I would always have it, if I may so say, one of the party. For instance, two or three at each side of the table, one at the top, and the fire at the bottom, with the lights on the mantelpiece; but then, to have this disposition in perfection, the room should be something after the plan I have recommended in my seventeenth number. Under these circumstances, I think if Melancholy herself were one of the guests, she could not but forget her state. A fire is an auxiliary at dinner, which diffuses its genial influence, without causing distraction. As Shakespeare says of beauty, "it is the sun that maketh all things shine"; and as Dryden sings after Horace,

" With well-heap'd logs dissolve the cold,  
And feed the genial hearth with fires;  
Produce the wine that makes us bold,  
And sprightly wit and love inspires."

It may be supposed, from the way in which the fire is ordinarily treated during dinner, that it was a disagreeable object, or a common enemy. One or more persons are made to turn their backs upon it, and in that position screens are obliged to be added to prevent fainting. This is a perverse mode of proceeding, arising partly from the ill adaptation of dining-rooms to their use, partly from the custom of crowding tables, and partly from the risk of oppressiveness, where there are large numbers and overloaded dinners, so that in this, as in most instances, one

abuse engenders another, and the expediency of adhering to a rational system is clearly manifested. We are the creatures of habit, and too seldom think of changing according to circumstances; it was but the other day I dined where the top of the table was unoccupied; but though the weather was cold and wet, the master of the house maintained his position at the bottom with his back to the fire, protected by a screen. If I could have wheeled him round, "the winter of my discontent" would have been made "glorious summer," and I should have dined with complete satisfaction.

The conservancy of fires ought principally to fall within the superintendence of the female part of a family, because they are least seldom out of the way, and it is a subject of very great importance in the maintenance of domestic comfort, especially where the males, either from pleasure or business, are exposed to the vicissitudes of weather. Let any one call to mind the difference between two houses where good and bad fires are kept. To the labouring classes a good fire at meals is the greatest source of health and enjoyment; and at public-houses a cheerful blaze seen through the windows is a bait well understood to catch the labourer returning from his work to a comfortless home. If he once gets

—————"planted unco right,  
Fast by an ingle, bleezing finely,"

there is no chance of his quitting till, like Tam O'Shanter, he is compelled by necessity. The essential quality of a fire is to be bright without being too hot ; and the best and quickest mode of restoring a neglected fire is to stir out the ashes, and with the tongs to fill up the spaces between the bars with cinders. If carefully done, it is surprising how soon this process will produce an effective and glowing fire.

Whilst I was writing the above, a friend of mine called to propose that we should dine together at the Athenæum, and he would send a brace of grouse he had just received. We dined very satisfactorily, but agreed that a perfect edition of our dinner would have been as follows :—First, a dozen and a half of small oysters, not pampered, but fresh from their native bed, eaten simply, after the French fashion, with lemon-juice, to give an edge to the appetite. In about twenty minutes, the time necessary for dressing them, three fine flounders water-zoutcheed, with brown bread-and-butter—a dish which is better served at the Athenæum than anywhere I know. At a short interval after the flounders, the grouse, not sent up together, but one after the other, hot and hot, like mutton chops, each accompanied by a plate of French beans. With the flounders half a pint of sherry, and with the grouse a bottle of genuine claret, which we get for three-and-sixpence a bottle ; after which, a cup each of strong hot coffee. This is a style of dining which made us think of

the gorgeous, incumbered style with pity and contempt, and I give these particulars by way of study, and as a step towards emancipation. After my desultory manner, I must here mention an instance of barbaric ornament I witnessed a short time since at a dinner which, substantially, was excellent. I had to carve a tongue, and found my operations somewhat impeded by a couple of ranunculuses stuck into it, sculptured, one in turnips, and the other in carrot. It was surrounded by a thin layer of spinach, studded with small stars, also cut in carrot. What have ranunculuses and stars to do with tongue and spinach? To my mind, if they had been on separate and neighbouring dishes, and unadorned, it would have been much more to the purpose.

At length I am come to the consideration of that important accompaniment to dinner—wine, in the management of which there is ordinarily a lamentable want of judgment, or rather a total absence of it. Besides an actual want of judgment, there is frequently a parsimonious calculation on the one hand, or an ostentatious profusion and mixture on the other, both destructive, in their different ways, of true enjoyment. The art in using wine is to produce the greatest possible quantity of present gladness without any future depression. To this end, a certain degree of simplicity is essential, with due attention to seasons and kinds of food, and particularly to the rate of filling the glass. Too many sorts of wines confuse the

palate and derange digestion. The stronger wines, unless very sparingly used, are apt to heat in hot weather, and the smaller kinds are unsatisfactory when it is cold. The rate at which to take wine is a matter of great nicety and importance, and depends upon different circumstances at different times. Care and observation can alone enable any one to succeed in this point. The same quantity of wine, drunk judiciously or injudiciously, will produce the best or the worst effects. Drinking too quick is much more to be avoided than drinking too slow. The former is positively, the latter negatively, evil. Drinking too quick confuses both the stomach and the brain; drinking too slow disappoints them. After long fasting, begin slowly and after a solid foundation, and quicken by degrees. After exhaustion from other causes than fasting, reverse this order. Small wines may be drunk with less caution as to rate than the fuller bodied. As soon as the spirits are a little raised, slacken the pace, contrary to the usual practice, which is to quicken it. When the proper point of elevation is attained, so use the glass as just to keep there, whereby enjoyment is prolonged without alloy. The moment the palate begins to pall, leave off. Continuation after that will often produce a renewed desire, the gratification of which is pernicious. This state is rather an unfitness for leaving off than a fitness for going on. In respect to simplicity, I think four kinds of wine the very

utmost ever to be taken at one time, and with observance of what wines go well together—as sherry, champagne, port, and claret; but they should be drunk in uniform order, and not first one and then another, and then back again, which is a senseless and pernicious confusion. For my own part, I rather like one kind of wine at a time, or at most two; and I think more is lost than gained by variety. I should lay down the same rules as to wines as I have already done as to meats; that is, simplicity on the same day and variety on different days. Port only, taken with or without a little water, at dinner is excellent; and the same of claret. I think, on ordinary occasions, such a system is by far the most agreeable. Claret—I mean genuine, undoctored claret, which, in my opinion, is the true taste—is particularly good as a dinner wine, and is now to be had at a very reasonable price. I would not wish better than that given at the Athenæum at three-and-sixpence a bottle. Rhenish wines are very wholesome and agreeable, drunk simply without other wines: I do not think they harmonise well with champagne. As to seasons, the distinction is obvious that light wines are the best in summer; but then care should be taken, for the sake of health, that they are sound; and with much fruit, perhaps, a little of stronger wine is advisable. In winter, generous wine is to be preferred, and it is a pleasant variety to have it occasionally spiced or mulled, especially in very dreary weather, or after

severe exposure. In hot weather, beverages of various kinds, having wine for their foundation, and well iced, are very grateful. There is scarcely any luxury greater in summer than wine and water, cooled with a lump of ice put into it, though it is seldom practised in this country. In Italy a plate of pure ice is regularly served during the hot season. In England, unfortunately, a great deal of money is wasted on excess, whilst simple luxuries are almost altogether neglected. The adaptation of wines to different kinds of food is a matter not to be neglected. The general rule is to drink white wine with white meats, and red with brown, to which may be added, that light wines are most suitable to light dishes, or to the French style, and the stronger to substantial dishes, or the English style ; but this latter rule has many exceptions. I must not here pass over altogether the excellences of malt liquor, though it is rather difficult to unite the use of it judiciously with that of wine. When taken together, it should be in great moderation, but I rather prefer a malt liquor day exclusively now and then, by way of variety, or to take it at luncheon. There is something extremely grateful in the very best table-beer, and it is to be lamented it is so rarely to be met with in the perfection of which it is capable. That beverage at dinner, and two or three glasses of first-rate ale after, constitute real luxury, and I believe are a most wholesome variety. Good porter needs no praise, and bottled porter

iced is, in hot weather, most refreshing. Cider cup, lemonade, and iced punch in summer, and hot in winter, are all worthy of their turns ; but I do not think their turns come as often as they ought to do. We go on in the beaten track, without profiting by the varieties which are to be found on every side.

What I have hitherto said has been with a view principally to individual guidance in the use of wine, though much of it may be applied to the management of parties. In the management of parties, so far as relates to wine, judgment, liberality, attention, and courage are necessary ; and calculation, inattention, ostentation, profusion, and excess, are the vices to be guarded against. I always take for granted that whatever wine is produced, it is to be good of its kind. Judgment is necessary in knowing what wines are suitable to the season, the food, and the description of guests ; in what order to serve them, at what rate to drink, and when to stop. Liberality is necessary to furnish promptly and cheerfully the requisite supply ; attention is necessary to execute what the judgment suggests ; and courage is necessary to keep the erring, either from ignorance or refractoriness, in the right path, and to stop at the right point. The master of a feast should be master in deed as well as in name, and on his judicious and confident control depends for the most part real convivial enjoyment ; for he should govern rather by

imperceptible influence than by any outward demonstration, or appearance of interference. He should set the wine in circulation at the earliest fitting moment, for want of attention to which there is often a flagging at the outset. He should go on rather briskly at first, and should then contrive to regulate his pace according to the spirits of the party. He should cause the wines to be served in their proper order, and should preserve that order as much as in him lies, both by his own example and by good-humoured recommendation. He should let his guests know what he intends, so that they may have an opportunity of regulating themselves accordingly ; as if he thinks proper to produce only a certain quantity of any particular wine, he should say so. Uncertainty is fatal to convivial ease, and the re-introduction of any kind of wine after other wines have intervened is specially to be avoided. This error arises either from a want of courage in allowing a violation of propriety, or from a calculation that there would be enough, when there turns out not to be enough, and then hesitating to supply the deficiency at the proper moment. He should be liberal as long as liberality is beneficial, and as soon as he perceives that the proper point to stop at is arrived, he should fearlessly act upon his perception. There is a liberal, hearty manner, which prevents suspicion and enables the possessor to exercise his judgment not only without offence, but with approbation. Calculation, however

studiously concealed, sheds a baneful influence over conviviality, which nothing can counteract. Inattention causes things either to go on wrong, or not to go on at all. Ostentation excites disgust or contempt, and destroys enjoyment for the sake of display, by introducing variety without reference to reason. Profusion produces the same effect from ignorance or mistaken liberality. There may be excess without variety, though it is not so probable. It is much more often the result of want of courage in the master of the feast, than of inclination on the part of the guests, and good government in the beginning is the surest guarantee of a temperate termination. In what I have said I have supposed the giver of an entertainment to have means at his command; but where it is not so, the plainest wines, provided they are sound, and are heartily and judiciously given according to the rules I have laid down, cannot fail to give satisfaction to the reasonable, and more satisfaction too than the most costly, with the many drawbacks which usually accompany them. They are for the most part exposed to the same fate that I have already described to await delicacies in food; that is, they are so mixed up and incumbered with other things as to be deprived of their relish, and reduced to the level of their inferiors, or even below. It is to be wished that those who are not in the way of giving costly wines would never attempt it; because they are only putting themselves to

inconvenience, and their guests to greater. It is a very serious tax upon one's palate and veracity to be obliged to drink and pronounce upon compounds with names to which they have not the most remote pretension. What I have said heretofore about dinners applies equally to wines. Let people keep to their own proper style, and endeavour to excel in what is within their ordinary reach. A little extra attention and a little extra expense are then productive of satisfactory results, and they are sure to please others, without any sacrifice of what is due to themselves. I have yet to make some particular observations on the use of champagne, which I must defer, with two or three other topics, to my next number.

---

#### PRAISE OF WINE.

After my observations on the use of wine in the preceding article, I think I may appropriately introduce Falstaff's humorous, but in many respects just and eloquent, panegyric upon sack, which is only a peculiar species of wine. The effect he describes it to have upon wit and learning peculiarly applies to the table, and may afford a hint to those who circulate their wine as if it were merely designed for sensual purposes, that it has nobler uses.

"A good sherris-sack hath a twofold operation in it. It

ascends me into the brain, dries me there all the foolish, dull, and crudy vapours which environ it ; makes it apprehensive, quick, forgetive,\* full of nimble, fiery, and delectable shapes ; which delivered o'er to the voice, the tongue, which is the birth, becomes excellent wit. The second property of your excellent sherris is, the warming of the blood, which, before cold and settled, left the liver white and pale, which is the badge of pusillanimity and cowardice ; but the sherris warms it, and makes it course from the inwards to the parts extreme. It illumineth the face, which, as a beacon, gives warning to all the rest of this little kingdom, man, to arm ; and then the vital commoners, and inland petty spirits, muster me all to their captain, the heart ; who, great and puffed up, with this retinue, doth any deed of courage, and this valour comes of sherris. So that skill in the weapon is nothing without sack, for that sets it a-work ; and learning, a mere hoard of gold kept by a devil, till sack commences it, and sets it in act and use. Hereof comes it that Prince Harry is valiant ; for the cold blood he did naturally inherit of his father, he hath, like lean, sterile, and bare land, manured, husbanded, and tilled, with excellent endeavour of drinking good, and good store of fertile sherris, that he has become very hot and valiant. If I had a thousand

---

\* Imaginative.

sons, the first human principle I would teach them should be to forswear thin potations, and addict themselves to sack."

---

#### EASE OF MIND.

Ease of mind is incomparably the most valuable of all possessions—not the ease of indolence, but of action—the smoothness of the unruffled current, not of the stagnant pool. This possession is not the gift of fortune: the gifts of fortune frequently destroy it. It must be of our own acquiring, and is in a great measure within the reach of all who diligently seek after it. It does not depend upon the amount of our worldly possessions, but upon our mode of using them; not upon our ability to gratify our desires, but upon our regulation of them. It is essentially the result of our habits, which habits are entirely within our own control. To enjoy ease of mind, there must be a feeling that we are fulfilling our duties to the best of our power, otherwise we only sear instead of satisfying our conscience. The possession of riches, or the pursuit of them, beyond the limits of moderation, is unfavourable to this state, because temperance in the use of worldly enjoyments is absolutely necessary to it, and then comes the responsibility of the application of our superfluity. How many men's ease must be destroyed by super-

abundance who would have been happy with less temptation, or with the feeling that less was expected from them ! The pursuit of riches for the sake of riches unfits the mind for ease by generating a perpetual restlessness and anxiety, and by exposing to continual disappointments ; and the same may be said, even in a stronger degree, of an ambitious love of those worldly distinctions which, neither in the pursuit nor in the possession, can confer any real enjoyment. A steady advance by honest roads towards those things which are within our reach without too arduous efforts, and which, being attained, are worth our having, should be the aim of all who have their fortune to make : whilst they who have had theirs made for them should habituate themselves to temperance in their own enjoyments, and to active and discreet liberality towards others. They who diligently cultivate the habits necessary to attain ease of mind place themselves almost above its disturbance. To the mortifications of disappointed ambition they are not at all exposed, and to the crosses of adverse fortune very little ; whilst unavoidable afflictions, in the well-constituted, soften rather than sour the mind, and cannot be said to destroy its ease. Like cypresses, they throw a shade over the current, but in no way to disturb its smoothness. Strict and constant discipline can ensure ease of mind in poverty or privation, of which St. Paul has afforded a beautiful example in his own person. *I have*

*learnt in whatsoever state I am, therewith to be content. I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound. Everywhere and in all things I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need.*

But it must not be forgotten, that in this discipline is included the fixed contemplation of things above. They of this world only cannot expect to bear the afflictions of the world as if they looked upon it as a mere state of preparation for another, which is the peculiar advantage possessed by the true Christian. There is no book comparable to the New Testament for teaching that temper of mind which is alone capable of ensuring a current of happiness independent of external interruptions. It gives that tone which prevents us from annoying or feeling annoyance. It teaches us to bear all things, to hope all things, and to think no evil. How different such a state from that of those who bear nothing, hope nothing, and are ever thinking evil ! In order to derive full benefit from the doctrines of the New Testament, it is not sufficient to recur to them occasionally, but by daily attention to make them part of our system, so that the mind may become its own master, and as much as possible independent of everything without. Goldsmith says—

“How small of all that human hearts endure,  
That part which laws or kings can cause or cure !  
Still to ourselves in every place consiga'd,  
Our own felicity we make or find.”

Shakespeare observes, "There is nothing either good or bad, but thinking makes it so"; and Milton expresses it—

"The mind is its own place, and in itself  
Can make a heaven of hell, a hell of heaven."

In order to enjoy ease of mind in our intercourse with the world, we should introduce into our habits of business punctuality, decision, the practice of being beforehand, despatch, and exactness; in our pleasures, harmlessness and moderation; and in all our dealings, perfect integrity and love of truth. Without these observances we are never secure of ease, nor indeed taste it in its highest state. As in most other things, so here, people in general do not aim at more than mediocrity of attainment, and of course usually fall below their standard; whilst many are so busy in running after what should procure them ease, that they totally overlook the thing itself.

Ease of mind has the most beneficial effect upon the body, and it is only during its existence that the complicated physical functions are performed with the accuracy and facility which nature designed. It is consequently a great preventive of disease, and one of the surest means of effecting a cure when disease has occurred; without it, in many cases no cure can take place. By ease of mind many people have survived serious accidents, from which nothing else could have saved them, and in every instance recovery is much retarded by the absence of it. Its effect

upon the appearance is no less remarkable. It prevents and repairs the ravages of time in a singular degree, and is the best preservative of strength and beauty. It often depends greatly upon health, but health always depends greatly upon it. The torments of a mind ill at ease seem to be less endurable than those of the body; for it scarcely ever happens that suicide is committed from bodily suffering. As far as the countenance is an index, "the vultures of the mind" appear to tear it more mercilessly than any physical pain; and no doubt there have been many who would willingly have exchanged their mental agony for the most wretched existence that penury could produce. From remorse there is no escape. In aggravated cases, probably, there is no instant, sleeping or waking, in which its influence is totally unfelt. Remorse is the extreme one way; the opposite is that cleanliness of mind which has never been recommended anywhere to the same extent that it is by the precepts of the Christian religion, and which alone constitutes "perfect freedom." It would be curious if we could see what effect such purity would have upon the appearance and actions of a human being—a being who lived, as Pope expresses it, in "the eternal sunshine of the spotless mind."

---

## DIFFICULTIES.

It is weak to be scared at difficulties, seeing that they generally diminish as they are approached, and oftentimes even entirely vanish. No man can tell what he can do till he tries. It is impossible to calculate the extent of human powers ; it can only be ascertained by experiment. What has been accomplished by parties and by solitary individuals in the torrid and the frozen regions, under circumstances the most difficult and appalling, should teach us that when we ought to attempt we should never despair. The reason why men oftener succeed in overcoming uncommon difficulties than ordinary ones is, that in the first case they call into action the whole of their resources, and that in the last they act upon calculation, and generally undercalculate. Where there is no retreat, and the whole energy is forward, the chances are in favour of success ; but a backward look is full of danger. Confidence of success is almost success ; and obstacles often fall of themselves before a determination to overcome them. There is something in resolution which has an influence beyond itself, and it marches on like a mighty lord among its slaves : all is prostration where it appears. When bent on good, it is almost the noblest attribute of man ; when on evil, the most dangerous. It is by habitual resolution that men succeed to any great extent ;

impulses are not sufficient. What is done at one moment is undone the next; and a step forward is nothing gained unless it is followed up. Resolution depends mainly on the state of the digestion, which St. Paul remarkably illustrates when he says, "*Every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown, but we an incorruptible. I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air; but I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection, lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway.*"

---

## MIDNIGHT REFLECTIONS.

"The iron tongue of midnight" proclaims another day gone for ever.

How we loiter away our lives! If we wasted our means as we do our time, we should be bankrupts all.

We live on resolutions instead of performances, and content ourselves with the ease of the present in the confidence of future exertion. We condemn the omissions of others, and overlook our own.

We neglect the advantages we have, and think what we should do if we were something else than what we are.

We look back upon the past, and sigh that we did not begin then; yet we let the present slip as we let the past before.

We possess each the sovereignty of ourselves — the noblest and most profitable field in which to exercise dominion ; but we busy ourselves most in what least concerns us. We make ourselves slaves where we might be kings, and seek for power where it profits us nothing.

We pretend to reform others, whilst we exhibit in our own persons examples of neglect, disorder, and revolt.

Our passions, which we ought to govern, we suffer to govern us, and instead of aiding us in our course they hurry us out of it till they have lost their force ; and our judgment takes possession of her seat when she has nothing to guide. Man is like a vehicle hurried across a dangerous country by powerful and fiery steeds, and never gaining the road till they are become worn-out hacks.

But there are the busy few toiling after their own destruction in the fields of avarice and ambition, mistaking means for ends, and laying up for themselves loads of care and anxiety, till the grave opens, and they discover on its brink that the journey through this world was not to provide the things of this world, but those for the world to come. They are like travellers from a distant country arriving on the shores of the boundless ocean, incumbered with everything but what pertains to their voyage. Though they have used their time, it was only to abuse it, and their labour has been worse than vain.

If we would live as we ought to do, we must so enjoy the present that we may look upon the past with pleasure, and upon the future with hope. The more we can bring ourselves to consider the importance of the future, the more likely we are duly to regulate the present; and the happiness of this life mainly depends upon our reference to that in the life to come.



## ART OF DINING.

*(Concluded.)*

I CONCLUDED the article on the Art of Dining in my last number with promising to make some observations on the use of champagne. Of whatever materials composed, I never knew a party that could be said to go off ill where there was a judiciously liberal supply of good champagne. I say judiciously liberal, because there may be too much as well as too little, though the error, comparatively speaking, is seldom on the side of excess; but I have seen, when a party has been raised to what I call the champagne point of conviviality, that an extra quantity has caused a retrograde movement by clogging the digestive powers. In this, as in all other matters relating to the table, but here especially, much must depend upon the eye, the judgment, and the resolution of the master. He must have liberality to give, attention and skill to regulate, and courage to stop. There are two classes of dinner-givers to whom I do not address myself on this subject, because I know it would be in vain. The first is that class who began their career and had their habits formed

during the war, when champagne was double the price it is now. They gave it then like drops of blood, and I have never yet seen an instance of liberalisation. The second class is that who merely give it as a part of their state, and deal it out to the state prisoners round their table only to tantalise them. I have no hope, then, of producing any effect except upon those who date their assumption of table government on this side the battle of Waterloo, and who have, or are capable of acquiring, the same contempt of show that I myself have.

To give champagne fair play, it ought to be produced at the very beginning of dinner, or at any rate after one glass of sherry or madeira. Any other wines rather unfit the palate for it. The usual mode is, as with other delicacies, to produce it after the appetite is somewhat palled, and I have often thought it particularly ungallant and ungracious, where there are ladies, to keep it back till a late period of dinner, and such a practice often presents an absurd contrast of calculation and display. According to my doctrines, the champagne should be placed upon the table, so that all may take what they like, when they like, till the presiding genius pronounces in his own mind that there has been enough, which is not difficult to a practised eye. This supposes a supply at discretion up to the champagne point, which is very agreeable on particular occasions, or now and then without any

particular occasion, but would not be convenient to most people, or even desirable, if convenient. I am far from objecting to a limited supply, even the most limited—that is, one glass round; but I do object to the period when it is usually served, and to the uncertainty with which it is served. Where it is handed round, and meant to be so, only once, twice, or any greater fixed number of times, to which limits there can be no objection, the rule I would lay down is, that it should be handed round after the first glass of sherry, and if more than once, without any other wine between, and it should be contrived to notify beforehand what the supply will be. It might be thought rather awkward to make the communication. That, I think, would depend on custom and tact. I am sure I should have no hesitation in making it, and, at any rate, the awkward effects often arising from uncertainty would be much greater. What can exceed the awkwardness of two persons who are going to take wine together, beating about the bush to get each the other to propose champagne—a scene I have frequently witnessed between the best bred people? What can exceed the awkwardness of asking for it when there is no more, or of waiting till a fresh supply is brought, contrary to the original intention? All these awkwardnesses are the consequences of uncertainty, and are much at variance with the ease that is essential to conviviality. An annunciation

that there is champagne without limit, or that it will be handed round once, or twice, or oftener, saves these embarrassments. If it is placed upon the table, I would make a similar annunciation, as indeed I always do, that there is to be one bottle, or two, or more, or at discretion. Then people know what they are about, and are at their ease, for want of which there is no compensation. By means of previous annunciation, even the entertainers of the old school, and the men of state, might make their calculation available to a satisfactory purpose. The advantages of giving champagne, with whatever limit, at the beginning of dinner, are these : that it has the greatest relish, that its exhilarating quality serves to start the guests, after which they seldom flag, and that it disposes people to take less of other wines after, which is a relative, and sometimes even an absolute, saving to the pocket of the host, and it is undoubtedly a saving to the constitutions of his guests. With wines as with meats, serving the most delicate first, diminishes consumption—a desirable effect in all respects. I know that a couple of glasses round of champagne at the beginning of dinner will cause a less consumption, and with better effect, than the same quantity, or more, at a later period ; and where there are ladies, the portion they choose to take is most grateful to them upon this plan, and often the only wine they wish to accept. At the present price

of champagne, if it is judiciously given, I believe it is on many occasions little or no additional expense, and its effect is always contributive of exhilaration. By promoting exhilaration, it promotes digestion, and by diminishing the consumption of other and perhaps stronger wines, is consequently favourable to health. No other wine produces an equal effect in increasing the success of a party; and a judicious champagne giver is sure to win the goodwill and respect even of those who can command it at pleasure, because a great deal depends upon the mode of dispensing it. If it is handed round often, it should not be handed round quick, at least after the second glass, but at such intervals as the host points out. If it is placed upon the table within every one's reach, his nicely regulating power is necessary to give sufficient, but to restrain over-circulation. As the only anxiety of many who give parties regardless of expense is that they should go off well, I must repeat that they cannot fail if there is a liberal supply of good champagne, heartily given. Of course there will be various degrees of success depending upon various circumstances, but champagne can always turn the balance to the favourable side, and heartiness in giving will compensate for many defects in other particulars. I must here add, that in little *fêtes champêtres* champagne has great efficacy, and is a specific against that want of spirit that not unfrequently occurs; also on any

convivial occasion, where there is an absence of something desirable in the way of comfort or convenience, or where any disappointment has happened, champagne is the most powerful auxiliary in remedying the omission and making it forgotten. In short, where champagne goes right nothing can well go wrong. I think it quite a waste to produce it unless it is iced, or at least of the temperature of cold spring water, and in hot weather its coldness is one of its most effective qualities. The less it is mixed with other wines, the better it agrees with any one, and the objectionable effects attributed to it are often in reality the result of too much combination with other liquids. Taken simply and in due quantity, I think there are few constitutions to which it would not be beneficial, and I have frequently seen invalids who I have thought would have been all the better for an alterative course of it.

With respect to the kind of champagne to be preferred, that depends, I think, upon the occasion. The kind I have been alluding to throughout this article is the sparkling. I know many people affect to hold it in utter contempt in comparison with the still; but I suspect not a few of them do so to show their grandeur and their learning, rather than from their real taste. Undoubtedly still champagne, generally speaking, is a higher class of wine, and in a more perfect state than the sparkling; but it is almost as difficult to compare the two, as it would be

to compare champagne with port. Still champagne is suitable to a grave party, talking over matters of state. But the sparkling is much better adapted to give brilliancy and joyousness, and for that purpose I believe would be preferred by almost everybody. Its very appearance is inspiring. In wines there is about the same difference between these two, that in poetry exists between "Paradise Lost" and the "Rape of the Lock." When sparkling champagne is opened, the cork should not fly out as from a bottle of soda water: when it does, it marks that the wine is in too crude a state, and has not been sufficiently fermented. I think its good qualities are the most effective when it is somewhat more active than merely creaming; when it has a certain liveliness, combined with flavour and coldness, which makes it, according to my taste, delightfully grateful. I believe I am now come to the end of the observations I had to make upon the use of champagne. I will here supply a slight omission in the proper place, on the subject of desserts. I have stated that I was no great friend to them, but I must mention that the most eligible mode I ever saw of serving them was by grouping the fruit upon a low wooden plateau, which was placed in the middle of the table. It was the least trouble in setting on, it left the greatest space, and had the richest and most tasteful appearance. I doubt whether after dinner is a proper time to serve ice, that is, if dinners are arranged, as

I have recommended in a former number, according to the season. I am rather inclined to think that ice would be better alone, and later in the evening. It certainly spoils the palate for a time for wine, and is principally grateful before the dessert in counteracting the heating and oppressive effects of overgrown repasts.

My next topic is the means of limiting dinners to small parties, and the effect of such limit on carrying on society in the most convenient and agreeable manner. The apparent impediments to small parties are large families and numerous acquaintance. I shall here assume that small parties are the most desirable, if attainable, and that the system I advocate of moderate repasts, whether simple as to the number of dishes, or varied, and totally free from state and ostentation, is the best. In such a system the trouble of cooking and serving would be much less than in the present mode of entertaining company, and the whole business less complicated and anxious, and, as far as acquaintance are concerned, one party might be divided into two without any increase of household care, but the reverse. If it is considered necessary to have a numerous company on the same day, I should think it advisable to divide them into two or more tables; because, as it is impossible there should be a unity of party at a table above a certain size, there is the best chance of it by such divisions as may each secure a unity. By a unity I mean

where there is general conversation only, instead of particular or partial. It is absurd to call that one party which is broken into many, but which sits at one table. Sociability would be much promoted by at once forming it into divisions at different tables. I have heard of this being practised at ball suppers with the greatest success, and I do not see why there should not be equal success at dinners. It is always to be borne in mind that setting out a dinner-table is a far less operose business according to my doctrines than according to prevailing custom, and that setting out and serving two tables for eight persons each, would not be so much trouble as it now is to set out and serve one table for sixteen ; whereas, in the former case, there would be two agreeable parties, instead of one dull one in the latter. The same principle applies most strongly where there is a large family. Division of tables on occasion of entertaining company would then in my opinion be particularly convenient and advantageous ; and I should think that often dinners at different hours of the day, according to the avocations or inclinations of a large family, and their intimacies, would greatly promote its well-being. It might suit some to dine at one hour and some at another, and to entertain their particular friends in an easy way, with a reunion of the whole in the evening, when numbers may meet advantageously. A free, simple style of living would admit of this without difficulty. Suppose, for instance, one

part of a large family dining at four o'clock, with or without any strangers, and another at seven, according to their previous arrangements, and all meeting in the drawing-room or disposing of themselves according to their different pursuits. One of the great advantages of a simple, stateless style of living is, that it admits of so much liberty in various ways, and allows of many enjoyments, which the cumbrous style totally prevents. I think it would be the perfection of society if there were a constant current of small dinner-parties for the purpose of enjoyment only, and a general mixing up on easy terms in the evening, according to each person's circle of acquaintance. I have heard people say that they have tried to get evening society according to the French manner of droppers-in, but that they have never been able to succeed. The truth is, that no individual, or small number of individuals, will ever make such a plan succeed for long together. It must be the general custom in order to have permanent and complete success. I have frequented houses in that way at times, but always found it more irksome than agreeable, simply from the uncertainty of finding the inmates at home, and the repeated disappointments of finding them out. These objections would vanish if the custom of receiving in an evening were general, because if one family was not at home, another would be, and a person in search of society would be sure to find it somewhere, instead of returning unsuccessful. It is an

annoyance to prepare, and make up one's mind for society, and then not to meet with it. The temptation to remain at home is too strong to venture upon a speculation, where there are so many chances against success. But if any one had a number of acquaintances in the same quarter who received in an evening an inclination for society might always be gratified with sufficient certainty to induce the attempt. Some visible sign, indicating whether they received at any house on any given evening, or whether the number was full, would save trouble to visitors, and would ensure complete privacy whenever desired, or society to the extent desired, and not beyond. It would be a great improvement in the world, and a great advantage to the rich, if they would spend that portion of their means which they dedicate to social intercourse in procuring real enjoyment for their visitants, rather than in that state and display for which no reasonable person cares, or which, it may be more truly said, every reasonable person dislikes and despises. If, for instance, a rich man were to give simply excellent dinners, and provide his guests with accommodation at places of public amusement, he would give them more satisfaction than by inviting them to the most sumptuous entertainments, and would most likely much increase his own enjoyment. Such a practice would tend greatly to improve public amusements, and would add to their interest by giving brilliancy to the scene. There

are many ways in which those who have a command of means have opportunities of rendering social intercourse with them peculiarly advantageous and interesting to persons of smaller fortunes ; but as it is, in general, the richer the host the duller the entertainment, principally because expense is lavished in the wrong direction, without taste, or invention, or rational end.

In order to make a dinner go off well, a good deal often depends upon the giver's mode of receiving his company. In the first place, he should always be ready ; he should receive cordially, so as to let his guests feel inspired by an air of welcome ; and he should set them well off together by the introduction of suitable topics. It is usually seen that the host receives his guests almost as if they were strangers to him, and, after a word or two, leaves them to manage for themselves as well as they can, by wandering about, or turning over books, or some resource of that sort, if they happen not to be well known to some of the company ; and even persons who are in the habit of meeting often seem to be actuated by a feeling of mutual reserve, for want of being well started by the host. It frequently requires some time after the dinner has commenced to take off the chill of the first assembling, and in respect to individuals it sometimes never is taken off during the whole party. During dinner it is expedient for the head of the feast to keep his eye upon everything

around him, and not to occupy himself exclusively, as many do, with those immediately near, or, what is worse, to sink into fits of abstraction or anxiety. The alacrity and general attention of the host furnish the spring from which the guests usually take their tone ; and where they are not well known to each other it is good to address each frequently by name, and to mention subjects on which they have some common interest. There is also much tact required in calling into play diffident or reserved merit, and in preventing too much individual monopoly of conversation, however good. In order to have perfect success, the guests must be capable of being well mixed up together, and the host must be capable of mixing them, which unfortunately few are ; but many are much more capable than they appear to be, if they would turn their attention to the subject. These latter observations are more applicable to large parties than to small ones, but they do apply to both.

I have now come to the conclusion of what occurs to me on the subject of Aristology, or the art of dining and giving dinners, which subject the reader will perceive I have treated in the most familiar and perhaps in too careless a way. I have written off-hand, as matter suggested itself from the stores of experience. I have always advanced what I thought to be right, without the slightest fear of being sometimes wrong ; and I have given myself

no thought as to exposure to ridicule or anything else. My object is in this, as in every other subject on which I touch, to set my readers to think in the right track, and to direct them in their way as well as I can. I consider what I have said on the Art of Dining to be part of my observations on the Art of Health, which subject I shall continue under the latter title in my next number.

---

#### PRIZE FIGHTS.

There was a time when pugilistic prize-fights had many advocates, and some of high authority, as tending to promote courage, manly feeling, and a love of fair play. Having long had a wish to judge with my own eyes of the effect of these strictly national exhibitions, I availed myself of an opportunity several years since to go to one which promised all the advantages of high patronage and first-rate bruisers. A field somewhere near Hounslow Heath was selected for the scene of action. There was a great concourse of spectators, from the highest ranks, one of whom acted as timekeeper, down to the very lowest; and every variety of equipage, from the barouche-and-four to the donkey-cart. I could not help admiring the judgment and order with which everything was managed. The inner ring was appropriated to the combatants and their seconds and bottle-holders; and the

outer to the principal patrons of "the Fancy," and the select, who were to lie down on the grass when the fight was actually going on. Beyond them was a circle of persons on foot, then the carriages, and, on the outside of all, the trees were filled with spectators, so that the greatest possible number could see without obstruction. When everything was arranged, and the combatants were preparing, two magistrates, attended by only a couple of constables, made their appearance, and entered into a conference with the chief manager, during which there was perfect peace, though a manifestation of great anxiety. The conference ended in the magistrates and their officers retiring; and then the manager gave the signal for dispersion, which was instantly obeyed. Whatever disgrace boxing-matches may be thought to reflect on our national character, I thought this movement a proud testimonial the other way, as being a stronger instance than I could have conceived of prompt obedience to the laws and of respect to authority; and I do not believe the like would have been exhibited in any other country in the world. There was every motive to excite resistance. All had paid, and rather dearly, for admission into the field; they had had the trouble of finding themselves situations, for which some had paid a further sum; there was great force on one side, and comparatively none on the other; there were some men who might think themselves almost above

control on such occasions, and others at all times most ready to throw it off; the illegality of such assemblages was by no means universally admitted; their object had many defenders, and interference at that critical moment had somewhat the appearance of being vexatious. Yet, notwithstanding this combination of reasons, the motley multitude departed as passively as if before an overwhelming force—and, indeed, more so; for there was even no expression of disapprobation. I attribute this curious result to two causes: first, in spite of his office, to the great personal respectability and singular propriety of behaviour of the chief manager, or commander-in-chief, as he was technically called; and secondly, to that inborn habit of obedience to authority which is one of the most beneficial and admirable effects of our free institutions. It is the true spirit of our citizen government, which no neglect ever destroyed, and which can never be changed for any other spirit except for a worse. This spirit, acted upon by personal influence, exhibits government in its most beautiful point of view; and it is the system which statesmen ought especially to foster, though now unfortunately there is a tendency in a different direction.

No sooner was the signal given than there was a general break-up, which presented rather a remarkable appearance. The heavier carriages crowded towards the gate, whilst horse and foot and many of the light vehicles made their

way through the hedges and spread themselves over the country, to re-unite, according to the directions given, as they could, in a gravel-pit close to the Uxbridge road. There no molestation was offered. I admired the excessive care and delicacy with which the combatants were prepared for action. Each second knelt on his right knee, whilst the man whom he backed sat upon his left thigh, apparently helpless, with his arm supported on the second's shoulders, and lighter shoes were put on, and every necessary act performed in a manner that would have done honour to the most accomplished lady's maid. When the men were ready to set-to, I admired also their condition, their courage, and their good-humour, as well as the intense attention of the assembly. 'Whilst the fighting is apart there is nothing very revolting; but the closing, with which each round generally ends, and the falling together, sometimes over the rope which forms the ring, is an exhibition of unmixed brutality and debasement; as, indeed, is the whole affair as soon as the combatants become exhausted in everything but their courage. They then appear like drunken men butchering one another, without much consciousness of what they are doing; and my conclusion at the end of the combat, which lasted almost an hour, was that prize-fighting is a barbarous practice, altogether deserving the fate it seems nearly to have met with. Whenever the men fell, or were knocked down,

they lay as if they were dead ; and they were raised, seated, their wounds sponged, lemon applied to their lips, or a little wine given them, with the same care and nicety which I have described to have been used in preparing them for the combat. This extreme gentleness, contrasted with the other parts of the scene, was very striking. The object is to prevent the slightest waste of strength in making any exertion which can be avoided ; and the expediency was apparent when the exhaustion became so great that a feather would have almost turned the scale either way. As a specimen of some of the component parts of the assembly, I have a lively recollection of the following circumstance. Whilst preparations were making for the fight, I took out a pocket-book and placed it in a side pocket by way of security. I saw I was observed by a suspicious-looking character, and soon after I was surrounded by at least fifty men, who hustled me in such a manner as to make my blood thrill with a sort of horrific sensation, though I had nothing valuable to lose, and I knew I was in no danger of personal injury. Expecting an attack, I made a vigorous resistance, and got through without loss ; but I took care for the remainder of the day not to expose myself again. This attraction together of depredators is one of the many evils of such exhibitions ; for it is not to be supposed they will separate without some detrimental consequences to the public,

either immediate or in prospect; besides, the nursery and sphere of prize fighting is one of gambling, profligacy, and crime.

If any one, bent on striving for mastery in a great career, could bring himself to undergo an equally strict preparatory discipline with that which a prize fighter undergoes, and should in action husband in like manner his energies with reference to the one point in view, what is it that human nature, especially some natures, might not accomplish for their own glory and the good of mankind? In all cases of strict training it seems essential that the person undergoing it should place himself under the absolute control of another, as the infirmity of our nature is not sufficiently proof against momentary impulses and temptations, and one deviation, however slight, would most probably lead to an indefinite backsliding. Buffon, the great naturalist, relates that, being fond of his bed, he commissioned his confidential servant to force him to rise every morning at a certain very early hour, which injunction was so rigorously obeyed, that his most earnest entreaties on many occasions to be allowed a respite could never prevail. I believe from experience that two persons are much more likely to succeed conjointly in any plan of discipline than one alone. There is a cheerfulness and a rivalry in such a combination, which are efficacious: and in many respects there are two chances to one of regularity of operations. For this reason

I am inclined to think that two young men, bent on worthy pursuits, would be more sure of going steadily and cheerily on by forming their habits together ; and this subject of intimacies is one deserving the utmost attention of parents in bringing up their children, whether male or female. In bodily training regard must be had to the object in view. That which qualifies a pugilist is totally unfit in degree, though perhaps not altogether in principle, for sedentary or studious occupations. The late Charles Skinner Matthews, the friend of Lord Byron, and celebrated by him, was distinguished for extraordinary powers of mental application. He conceived that he might be able to increase those powers to their greatest possible extent by going through a process of training, which he did, under the guidance of a well-known master of the art, to whom I have already alluded in this article, and who vouched to me for the truth of this statement. As study forms no part of pugilistic training, but would be destructive of it, young Matthews could form no idea of his growing aptitude or inaptitude in that respect till he made a trial. When he was told he was in a complete state, he shut himself up, and formally set forth his books. He then tried and tried to bring his mind to bear, but utterly in vain ; and the experiment ended in his kicking over his reading apparatus with great force, and sallying forth in quest of some active adventure, for which alone he found he had made himself fit.

## SAYINGS.

It is the test of sound principles that they are received slowly, and, when established, that they endure long. It is the test of quackery that it is greedily listened to, quickly adopted, and quickly laid aside. The cause is that sound principles appeal to the reason, and false ones to the prejudices and narrow interests of mankind; and mankind are much more governed by prejudices and narrow interests than by reason. It is pity that rulers do not take the more difficult but more honourable course of bringing reason into play. It is a clear proof that they are more intent on profiting by mankind, than that mankind should profit by them. Whenever one man is willing to serve another at the expense of principle, it must be from one of two reasons: either he cannot know what principle is, or he sacrifices it for some view of his own.

If we were not obliged to do anything, we should do nothing. Our necessities start us, and habit and inclination keep us going, some at one rate, some at another, some to one distance, some to another. Our actual necessities teach us to create artificial ones, and they urge us on with fresh and greater force, till often the less we need, the more we strive, and at last some are found to reverse the order of things, and end by heaping up superfluities at the expense of their necessities;

as misers starve themselves to death. Their necessities led them to acquire superfluities, and their superfluities lead them to disregard their necessities. They only are reasonable who never sacrifice the end to the means, and are content with what may be termed the necessary superfluities; that is, such superfluities as can minister to their enjoyment, and which are not purchased with more labour than they are worth. It is true that, with many, acquisition becomes the enjoyment; and that if they were to cease to acquire they would cease to enjoy, whether in wealth or power; but it is a spurious enjoyment, which argues only a grovelling or grasping habit, unfitting declining years, which should be dedicated to other objects of contemplation.

---

---

No. XXIII.] WEDNESDAY, OCT. 21, 1835. [PRICE 3d.

---

### PRISON DISCIPLINE.

PRISON discipline, like many other subjects which occupy public attention, is not worth the time and expense which are bestowed upon it. After the repeated experiments that have been made to reform criminals in prisons, and the signal want of success, I should think the hope must by this time be given up even by the most sanguine. I believe that after the immense expense that has been lavished upon the attempt, the instances of reform really attributable to the system do not amount to one in five hundred; and if it is calculated how many might have been saved from a prison at all by the application of the same means to the purposes of good government, it must be concluded that prison discipline with a view to reform is a great deal worse than useless. But it is bad in another point of view. The sole end of imprisonment ought to be punishment, in order to deter from crime, and punishment by a separation from the world and all its advantages; and the greater the contrast the greater will be the punishment. Now, in the reform system, however strict the discipline

is professed to be, there is necessarily a degree of attention and indulgence which much mitigates the pains of imprisonment, and causes the criminal to quit his confinement with any feeling but of that dread which ought to operate as a lesson to himself and a warning to others. To the neglected wretches who form the bulk of prisoners a reform prison offers no terrors. They do not like confinement and regularity, but then they find so many sets-off in the attentions they meet with, and the comforts provided for them—that is, comforts compared with their frequent privations—and their physical state becomes so much improved, that when they come again into the world their retrospect is far from one of unmingled repugnance to a prison life; and if they return, as they generally do, to their vicious courses, the sufferings they bring upon themselves must make them frequently almost sigh after a renewal of restraint. It often occurs to me, when I am committing disorderlies to prison for short periods, that to many of them the prospect of control is not altogether disagreeable; and if we reflect what sufferings they must entail upon themselves by their gross irregularities, it is not to be wondered that it should be so. I consider, then, all attempts at reform within the walls of a prison as misplaced, and as contrary to and defeating the true end of imprisonment, which should present a striking contrast to a state of liberty and its

enjoyments. The second object of prison discipline, and that which certainly is now occupying public attention, is to render prisons as effective places of punishment as possible ; but this, under efficient government out of doors, would be a very simple process indeed. My objection to the course pursued is, that it is turning attention in the wrong direction, and causing neglect where attention is most of all wanted. If I were asked what I thought would be the best mode of prison discipline for diminishing the present mass of crime, I should answer that there ought to be no such mass, and that the question is not a question of prison discipline but of government. Prison discipline is no cure for systematic crime to the present extent existing, but the cure is to be found in government discipline independent of prisons. All systematic crime arises from defective government, and is beyond the reach of prisons. Isolated crime only is that which cannot be altogether prevented by good government, and it is the proper object for punishment and prevention by imprisonment. Supposing systematic crime to be done away with by good government, then, and not till then, comes the question of prison discipline in its true and very narrow limits. I have remarked before that imprisonment should present a striking contrast to liberty and its enjoyments. There are two ways of effecting this—one, which is the way at present being pursued, is to make imprisonment very severe ; and the other, which is

the way that ought to be pursued, is by improvement in government to render liberty and its enjoyments as sweet as possible, so that a simple separation from them within four walls may be sufficient punishment without any refinements and contrivances of severity. A necessity for severe punishments is a scandal to a government. When the inside of a prison is made the subject of great attention, it proves that what is on the outside is the subject of great neglect. Govern men well, and crime will be unfrequent, and simple confinement sufficient punishment. Individuals above the neglected mass are not deterred from the commission of crime by any consideration of degrees of severity of confinement, but by confinement itself; and if there were no neglected mass there would be no necessity for what is called prison discipline; it would not be worth a thought. If an agriculturist were asked how to clear a marsh from weeds he would answer, Drain it, and what spring up after will easily be subdued. So, to clear the country from crime, govern well, and the individual cases which arise will be disposed of without difficulty. Great as is the quantity of crime at present existing, it is to me quite astonishing, considering the quantity of neglect, that there is not an immense deal more; and thence I infer that, with adequate attention in the proper direction, there would be an immense diminution. The principal means of accomplishing this is by moral influence, to be derived from

improved parochial government, carried on by the most worthy part of the community, most of whom now either take no part in public affairs or employ their efforts on expedients for government, instead of in government. This is the only system for a free and Christian country, and to this we must come.

---

### ROMEO AND JULIET.

In no other writings, in any language I believe, is to be found united, in the same degree as in those of Shakespeare, the force of reality with vividness of imagination. Hogarth's paintings eminently exhibit the same qualities, but, comparatively speaking, in an extremely limited range. He descends as low as Shakespeare, but is at an immeasurable distance from him in whatever partakes of the sublime and beautiful; or rather, I think, he seldom touches on the beautiful, and never on the sublime. In what he does delineate, from the drawing-room in Marriage-à-la-mode to the night-cellar in the Stages of Cruelty, there is a truth and imagination, so far as the pencil goes, utterly unrivalled. Shakespeare generally writes as if, by some magical art, he had conjured up the scene before him, and had only put down what his characters themselves had uttered, so faithful is it not only to nature, but to the actual circumstances. As instances of this, I will only mention the quarrel between Hotspur and Glendower over

the map of England, in the First Part of Henry the Fourth; the dialogue between Hotspur and his wife, whilst he is thinking of his roan horse, in the same play; the scene between Hamlet and the grave-digger; and, lastly, the celebrated balcony scene in *Romeo and Juliet*, an unaccountable mistake in which, in the different editions and in the representation, suggested to me this article. In the days of Miss O'Neill I saw the play on twelve different occasions, and for some time it struck me that during Romeo's soliloquy that accomplished actress was always rather awkward, and at a loss to know what to do with herself, as also that the soliloquy itself was not altogether clear and applicable. As this was neither O'Neillian nor Shakespearian, I examined into the matter, and found the cause to be a mistake in the stage directions, which destroyed the beauty and propriety of the soliloquy; and in order to make it at all consistent, a transposition was made, and, if I recollect right, some omission. The misdirection runs, I believe, through all the editions, and it seems to me most extraordinary that it was never detected. The scene arises out of the following circumstances, and its truth to nature entirely depends upon them. Romeo and Juliet fall deeply in love with each other at a ball at Juliet's father's house, where Romeo had introduced himself in mask for the purpose of seeing Juliet's cousin, for whom

he entertained a very strong but unrequited passion. He is there struck with Juliet's extreme loveliness, and suddenly transfers his full-grown passion to her. She, on the other hand, has just had marriage put into her head for the first time, and a match proposed to her by her mother, to which she answers,

"I'll look to like, if looking liking move."

In this state she is passionately addressed by the most accomplished youth in Verona, who, when he is gone and an impression made, she discovers to be the only son of her father's deadly enemy,—

"My only love sprung from my only hate."

According to the dictates of nature, her love for such an object becomes violent in proportion to the obstacles which it presents. After the ball, Romeo, riveted to the spot—

"Can I go forward, when my heart is here?"—

scales the garden wall, and hears the volatile Mercutio making jokes on his former passion, on which he appropriately remarks,

"He jests at scars that never felt a wound;"

then observing light appear through a window, as from some one entering a room with a lamp, he exclaims,

"But, soft! what light through yonder window breaks?"

and, with a most beautiful comparison, adds,

"It is the east, and Juliet is the sun!"

Having caught the idea, and with the waning moon above him, he goes on in the true Italian style of poetry and love,—

“ Arise, fair sun, and kill the envious moon,  
Who is already sick and pale with grief,  
That thou her maid art far more fair than she :  
Be not her maid since she is envious ;  
Her vestal livery is but sick and green,  
And none but fools do wear it ;—cast it off.”

At the conclusion of this passage, Juliet advances to the balcony, and not as in the books and on the stage before the words,

“ But, soft ! what light through yonder window breaks ? ”

In the representation, after this last line, is introduced, out of its place,

“ It is my lady ; O it is my love !  
O that she knew she were ! ”

In short, the whole of this beautiful soliloquy is made into what I can only adequately express by using the familiar phrase, “ a complete hash.” As soon as Romeo sees his conjecture realised, he rapturously exclaims—

“ It is my lady ; O it is my love !  
O that she knew she were ! ”

and the rest of his observations are naturally called forth by Juliet's as natural actions. The remainder of the soliloquy peculiarly illustrates what I have said respecting Shakespeare's art in conjuring up the scene ; and though this tragedy is not amongst his highest, I consider it as

one of his most extraordinary and beautiful efforts. I think it is Aristotle who says that when we are thinking of what is past, we look downwards, and when of what is to come, upwards. I suppose Juliet to enter the balcony with downcast look, in deep thought on what had passed between herself and Romeo. At length, with some exclamation dying on her lip, she slowly raises her eyes, as if to read in the stars her future fate; on all of which Romeo, who is intently watching her, minutely comments as follows :—

“She speaks—yet she says nothing. What of that?  
Her eye discourses; I will answer it.  
I am too bold—’tis not to me she speaks.”

When her eye moves upwards to his level, he is on the point of advancing; but when it reaches the stars, he checks himself with a lover’s diffidence, and then breaks out into a lover’s rhapsody—

“Two of the fairest stars in all the heaven,  
Having some business, do entreat her eyes  
To twinkle in their spheres till they return.  
What if her eyes were there, they in her head?  
The brightness of her cheek would shame those stars,  
As daylight doth a lamp; her eyes in heaven  
Would through the airy region stream so bright,  
That birds would sing, and think it were not night.”

In her inquietude of mind, Juliet here changes her position, which calls forth from Romeo the well-known gallant passage—

“See, how she leans her cheek upon her hand

O that I were a glove upon that hand,  
That I might touch that cheek!"

At length Juliet, seeing no end to her perplexity, exclaims in despair, "Ah me!" on which Romeo waits all attentive, and then falls into another rhapsody—

"She speaks!  
O, speak again, bright angel! for thou art  
As glorious to this night, being o'er my head,  
As is a wingéd messenger of heaven  
Unto the white, upturned, wond'ring eyes  
Of mortals, that fall back to gaze on him,  
When he bestrides the lazy-pacing clouds,  
And sails upon the bosom of the air."

Here, interrupted by Juliet's exclamations, ends this famous soliloquy, to the mangled and, as it seems to me, only half-understood beauties of which I have endeavoured to render justice. If I have succeeded where so many others have failed, it is entirely owing to the spirit I imbibed from so frequently witnessing the performance of the accomplished actress I have already mentioned. She illuminated her author with her loveliness, and gave a purer taste and more accurate perception to her auditors—at least to those who had taste and perception capable of improvement. It is a curious fact, with respect to the passages immediately following the soliloquy, that the impassioned fancies of a love-sick girl should have furnished part of the common currency of our language.

"O Romeo, Romeo! wherefore art thou, Romeo?" and "What's in a name?" are phrases of every-day use. Throughout the scene Juliet's character is full of beautiful touches. Her anxiety, in the first instance, for Romeo's safety whilst in her father's garden, her curiosity to know how he found out the place, her full and ingenuous confession in return for his avowal of love, her protest that she should have been more strange, but that he overheard, ere she was aware, her true love's passion; her repugnance to an oath, her misgiving as to so sudden and unadvised a contract, her hope that it might prove fortunate, her expression of conscious innocence, her profession of boundless attachment, follow each other beautifully and succinctly. But the poet's most artful touch is the causing her at this juncture to be summoned down to her mother, which must be supposed to be for the purpose of saying something to her respecting her intended marriage; and this introduces the decisive step, as the only means of preventing her fate, of stealing back, and thus addressing her lover—

"If that thy bent of love be honourable,  
Thy purpose marriage, send me word to-morrow,  
By one I will procure to come to thee,  
Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite,  
And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay,  
And follow thee, my lord, throughout the world."

This passage was exquisitely delivered by Miss O'Neill,

as well as the pathetic appeal which follows amidst the interruption of another summons—

“ But if thou mean'st not well, I do beseech  
Thee, cease thy suit, and leave me to my grief.”

Her second return, and lingering, artless fondness close the scene with the same truth and beauty which pervade the whole, and stand unrivalled.

I have entered into this detailed criticism principally with a view to endeavour to rescue the lovely Juliet from the disfavour with which she is looked upon by ladies. They seem to consider her as a traitress to the dignity and delicacy of their sex, and speak of her almost as they would of a girl who should ask a gentleman at Almack's or a race-ball, whom she had never seen or heard of before, to marry her the next morning. But Shakespeare was no such bungler, either in choosing his groundwork, or in filling it up. He took an extreme case, and he has treated it with the extreme art which requires study of the author himself, instead of a garbled representation, to comprehend and appreciate. Juliet, with a mind prepared, was addressed by Romeo with the energy of a ripened passion. When she discovered who he was, his reputation was already known to her, and she found in a fancied object of hatred one worthy of all her devotion. Chance discovered her secret, which she was not overstepping the bounds of delicacy in uttering to herself in

darkness and imagined solitude, and it was not till Romeo had responded to her passion that she made a full confession. Necessity urged her at a critical moment to take that decisive step which, under any other circumstances, would have been revolting, and "the mask of night," and the security of her situation, gave a tone of delicacy to her interview with Romeo, which would have been wanting in any other combination of time and place. It is singular that among the many representations on canvas of Juliet in the balcony, there is not one that is successful. The late Mr. Dawe, the Royal Academician, painted Miss O'Neill in this scene, but with no adequate expression, and with so little understanding of his subject as to introduce a lamp suspended over her head. In my thirteenth number it is mentioned, in the letters from the Continent, that I prolonged my stay at Florence to attend a ball at an Italian villa, for the purpose of better understanding "Romeo and Juliet," by which the reader will perceive that I have omitted no means of enabling myself to speak from knowledge of my subject.

Since writing the above, I am more convinced than before that Juliet is to be supposed to be summoned by the nurse to her mother respecting her proposed marriage with Paris, who had been a guest at the ball, and that she is also to be supposed to have contrived an excuse to return for a moment, her previous joyousness changed into

haste and trepidation, for the purpose of communicating her sudden resolve, as her only resource in her extremity. Her second return seems to be in consequence of her having unexpectedly got rid of further interruption; and her mind being restored to ease her playfulness is beautifully contrasted with her preceding agitation. I apprehend the whole scene admits of much more scope for acting than has ever been supposed, and I am not aware of any other instance of such a variety of feeling being displayed in the same space.

---

#### EQUALITY OF STYLE.

I was once passing some time alone with a bachelor friend of mine at his country-house. After dinner he always drank claret, being the wine he preferred. On one occasion he had a large party of the neighbouring gentry to dine with him, and the following day, when claret was produced as usual, he asked me if I had not thought it strange that he had not set any before his guests. On my answering that I had certainly observed the fact, he informed me it would have been his wish to have done so, and that formerly it had been his practice on such occasions, but that he had thought right to discontinue it, because among the party there were some who had families to provide for from means inferior to his own, but who, he had learned from observation, scrupulously made a point of

entertaining him as he had entertained them, though he knew it was neither convenient to them nor in accordance with their usual style. Of course I approved of his consideration. Here was a case of a gentleman being restrained in his hospitality, and himself and his friends curtailed in their enjoyment, from a most absurd, though very common, species of pride. In bringing my experience to bear upon this subject it seems to me that pride of this kind is altogether confined to those who have lived in a contracted circle, whether as to space or as to the different classes of society. I cannot call to mind any instances of those who have mixed much with the world being at all infected with it, whereas the high-minded and the liberal on other points are often weak on this, unless they have had their ideas enlarged by varied social intercourse, which teaches men more than anything else the true value of things, and leads them not to attach importance to matters of no importance. The fundamental cause of this foolish pride I take to be a jealousy of superiority in wealth, from an over-estimate of its value as compared with other things, though the feeling is attempted to be disguised with the greatest possible care; as a man of slender means who piques himself upon his birth has the greatest horror of being entertained by a wealthy upstart better than he can make a return, at the same time professing to hold wealth in the utmost contempt. This is a manifest contradiction;

but, even in this inveterate case, a want of knowledge of the world is a necessary ingredient. Poor men of good birth are often excluded from mixed society by their own folly and by other causes; but where they are men of the world they are generally among the most ready to partake of its good things without troubling themselves overmuch about the return; and I never knew one of such who was foolish enough to be restrained in its intercourse by notions of strict reciprocity. People who are confined to a small neighbourhood, or who never mix but with one class, are almost always strongly infected with this pride. It does not prevail much amongst persons of very different stations, but chiefly among those who are nearly on an equality, and who are most subject to jealousy of one another. To those who are above it it appears truly ridiculous. It has this inconvenience, that it prevents free intercourse between neighbours who have a different command of pecuniary means upon those terms which would be most advantageous to them both; for not only does it require that the style of entertainments should be the same on both sides, but that the number should be balanced. No one thinks of requiring an equality of sense, or wit, or learning, and why should the rule be different with respect to dishes or wines, except from the vulgar-minded feeling that money is more estimable than those qualities? The observance of equality

of style is not always the result of pride, but often of an idea that it will be expected, or that without it there will be some dissatisfaction; but the sensible mode of proceeding is for all to keep regularly to that style which best suits their means, and then intercourse will find its true level. If the man of luxurious style seeks the society of his neighbour of simple style it is because he finds some equivalent, and it is a loss to both that pride should bar their intercourse. The truth is that the party who has the most limited means often stands on the highest grounds, because the difference is made up by something superior to wealth. So far as equality of style prevails in London society, it may be said, in general, to be the result rather of slavery to fashion than of pride, and often of fear of causing disappointment. I have heretofore touched upon what I conceive to be its disadvantages. It is a pity that, with the enjoyment of more political liberty than any other nation, we should make ourselves the slaves of so many absurd customs and fashions, and that, with courage enough against a foreign enemy, we should display such cowardice at home. It is to be hoped that in time we shall be able to do as we please, domestically as well as politically, provided we cause no inconvenience to others. At present, with a great deal that is reasonable, we live under a combination of restraints.

## SAYINGS.

In order to enjoy the present it is necessary to be intent on the present. To be doing one thing and thinking of another is a very unsatisfactory mode of spending life. Some people are always wishing themselves somewhere but where they are, or thinking of something else than what they are doing, or of somebody else than to whom they are speaking. This is the way to enjoy nothing, to do nothing well, and to please nobody. It is better to be interested with inferior persons and inferior things than to be indifferent with the best. A principal cause of this indifference is the adoption of other people's tastes instead of the cultivation of our own—the pursuit after that for which we are not fitted, and to which, consequently, we are not in reality inclined. This folly pervades, more or less, all classes, and arises from the error of building our enjoyment on the false foundation of the world's opinion instead of being, with due regard to others, each our own world. The hunters after the world's opinion lose themselves in diffusion of society and pursuits, and do not care for what they are doing, but for what will be thought of what they are doing : whereas, compactness and independence are absolute essentials to happiness, and compactness and independence are precisely the two things which the

generality of mankind most of all neglect, or even frequently study to destroy.

Temperance makes the faculties clear, and exercise makes them vigorous ; it is temperance and exercise united that can alone ensure the fittest state for mental or bodily exertion.

---

### THE ART OF ATTAINING HIGH HEALTH.

*(Continued.)*

Having finished what I had to say on the subject of dinner, which I consider as an essential part of my article on health, I proceed to the few remaining topics I mean to touch upon. The first I shall take is exercise. Upon this depends vigour of body, and if the mind can be vigorous without, it can be much more so with it. The efficacy of exercise depends upon the time, the quantity, and the manner. The most invigorating time, I should say from experience, is decidedly that during the freshness of the morning air, and before breakfast ; but this will not do for invalids, or persons of very weak constitutions, though many underrate their own powers, and think that that is weakness which is only the effect of habit. They should try their strength by degrees, taking moderate doses of exercise at first, and after a small quantity of food, or, what I have before recommended, a few drops of the spirit

of lavender on a lump of sugar, the efficacy of which in preventing faintness or a distressing craving is great. A few drops of lavender, and a short walk or gentle ride on a fine morning, will give a real appetite to beginners, which may tempt them to persevere till they can perform with ease and pleasure what would have distressed them exceedingly, or been wholly impracticable, in the first instance. I always observe that being well braced by morning exercise produces an effect that lasts the whole day, and it gives a bloom to the countenance, and causes a general glow, which exercise at no other time can. I have hitherto spoken at large of taking exercise with reference to meals, both before and after. As to the other parts of the day besides morning, the time most fit for exercise must depend greatly upon the season. In the depth of winter it is good to catch as much sun as possible, and in the heat of the summer to pursue the opposite course. The coldest parts of the day, as a rule, are just before sunrise and sunset, especially the former, and I believe they are the most unwholesome to take exercise in. The French, who observe rules respecting health more strictly than we do, are particularly cautious about sunset, on account of the vapour which usually rises at that time, and which they call *le serain*. The morning air just before sunrise is often, even in warm weather, dreadfully chilly and raw, but there is no great danger of

people in general exposing themselves to it. It is different at sunset, and it is then well to be on one's guard, especially if there is any feeling of damp; and particular care should be taken not to rest after exercise, or do anything to check perspiration at that time, from which the most dangerous and often fatal maladies originate. Though I think the fresh morning air is the most invigorating in its effects, there is no period when I have felt actually so much alacrity and energy as when taking exercise, either on foot or horseback, at the dead of night, providing the night is clear and dry, and most especially during a fine frost. The body and mind seem to me to be more in unison under such circumstances than at any other time; and I suppose from such effects that exercise must then be wholesome, but I think it should be after a generous meal, taken some time before. I have mentioned this effect of the night air in a former number, when speaking of digestion. Persons of different constitutions must judge for themselves at what periods of the day exercise best suits them, but taking care, I must repeat, not to confound the nature of the constitution with the force of habit. The best tests that they are right will be keenness of appetite, lightness of digestion, and consequent buoyancy of spirits.

---

### LIBERTY.

LIBERTY is a super-excellent thing, very much talked about, and very little understood, generally least of all by those who make the most noise about it ; indeed, I should say it is an unerring rule that a noisy advocate for liberty is never a sincere one. Noise comes of ignorance, interest, or passion ; but the true love of liberty dwells only in the bosoms of the pure and reasonable.

“ License they mean, when they cry Liberty ;  
For who loves that, must first be wise and good.”

The vital maxim of the worshippers of liberty is the Christian one—Let us do unto others as we would they should do unto us ; all else who profess their devotion are tyrants in disguise, which disguise they throw off the moment they attain the power against which they have been exclaiming. The essence of liberty is division and order, and its preserving principle, self-government. In proportion as this combination is perfect, the state of liberty will be perfect. The ignorant cannot keep this in view, and the designing will not ; in consequence of which, instead of the re-adaptation of sound principles

as circumstances require, they are frequently abandoned, and expedients of a contrary tendency introduced, sometimes with specious effect in the first instance, but with certain evil eventually. The present times are peculiarly illustrative of this, in the desire manifested to adopt the centralisation, and ochlocratic or mob principles. The centralisation principle is the exact opposite of the principle of division, under which last the nation grew to be what it is; and its increase requires a re-adaptation to continue its glory, instead of an abandonment to destroy it. The ochlocratic or mob principle, though it may appear to be founded on the principle of self-government, is virtually the reverse, and for this reason, that its tendency is to throw the management of affairs into the hands of a few, and those the most unworthy; whilst apathy and disgust keep the best as much aloof, as if they were by law excluded from interference. This is an inevitable result in the long-run. It is witnessed continually in ochlocratically organised parishes and corporations, and has, from the first, been visible in different degrees in the new overgrown Parliamentary constituencies. The excitement of the moment is producing a partial activity, but which is factitious, and not essential. The cumbrous machines will only be towed into action by party steamers, in the shape of clubs and associations, and, in ordinary times, will be completely

water-logged, while corruption and misrule will gradually creep in undisturbed. It will require far more statesman-like contrivances to draw men from their business, their pleasure, and their ease, and induce them sufficiently to interest themselves in public affairs to keep public affairs in their proper course. The spirit of party will not accomplish this.

Zealots in liberty are apt to suppose that it consists entirely in independence of all Government; that is, that the less power is lodged with Government, the more freedom is left to the citizens. But the most perfect state of liberty consists in the most complete security of person and property, not only from Government, but from individuals; and in this point of view, I apprehend, liberty is enjoyed to far greater extent in England than in any other country in the world. In this point of view, honesty and peaceable behaviour are essential to the enjoyment of liberty. Robbery, fraud, assassination, murder, assault, even exposure to duels, are all destructive of a state of liberty; and, taking exemption from these evils, as well as from any arbitrary interference on the part of Government, I cannot doubt but that the balance is greatly in our favour, though we have great room for improvement. If in any other country there is greater security from individual invasion of person or property, it is enjoyed at an annoying and dangerous sacrifice of

public liberty, for which there can be no compensation. Besides, as in despotic countries there is no publicity as there is in this, it is doubtful whether appearances are not often contrary to the reality. For instance, it has latterly been discovered, contrary to all former supposition, that there are more suicides, in proportion to population, in Paris than in London ; and I will add, though it has nothing to do with my subject, that there are more in London in July than in November, which is contrary to all former supposition also. Whether a man has his pocket picked by a sharper, or by an oppressive impost ; whether his plate or jewels are seized by an order of Government, or are carried away by a housebreaker ; whether his estate is cleared of its game by the King's purveyor, or by a gang of poachers ; or whether he is confined to his house after a certain hour by a regulation of police, or by the fear of being robbed or murdered,—in neither predicament can he be said to enjoy perfect liberty, which consists in security of person and property, without molestation or restraint, provided there is no molestation or restraint of others. To attain this liberty strong government is necessary, but strong without being vexatious, and the only form is that which, in the true spirit of our constitution, consists of a simple supreme Government, presiding over and keeping duly organised a scale of self-governments below it. It is by moral influence alone that liberty, as I have just defined

it, can be secured, and it is only in self-governments that the proper moral influence exists. In proportion as the supreme Government takes upon itself the control of local affairs, apathy, feebleness, and corruption will creep in, and our increasing wealth, which should prove a blessing, will only hasten our ruin. I refer those who interest themselves in this subject to the article on the Principles of Government in my first number, and to my different articles on Parochial Government. I intend, ere long, to consider the forms of government most applicable to towns and counties.

---

## THE ART OF ATTAINING HIGH HEALTH.

*(Continued.)*

Having treated in my last number of the times for taking exercise, I proceed to the consideration of the proper quantity. The quantity of exercise desirable depends upon constitution, time of life, occupation, season, and kind and degree. I am unable to say with precision what kinds of constitution require the most exercise. Persons in health, of compact or light frame, seem the best adapted to take a great deal with benefit to themselves. Weakly and heavy people are generally distressed by much exertion ; but then it is difficult to distinguish what is the effect of habit, and what of natural constitution. Those who appear to be

weak often make themselves strong by a judicious course of management, and the heavy frequently improve astonishingly in activity, by good training. One thing may be taken as certain, and that is, that it is wise to go on by degrees, and to increase the quantity of exercise as it is found to be beneficial; the best tests of which are keenness of appetite and soundness of sleep. Over-exercise ought always to be avoided; but that often depends more upon the manner than the quantity. The same quantity may distress or benefit, as it is taken judiciously or the contrary. Condition also makes an immense difference in the same person. I remember when I entered Switzerland after the full living of Germany, I was as different from what I was when I left it, as lead from feathers. In the first case, the ascent of an ordinary hill distressed me, and at last I enjoyed a buoyancy which seemed quite insensible to fatigue. Females appear to require a much less quantity of exercise than men; and it ought to be gentle and agreeable instead of violent or long continued. With them, also, much depends upon circumstances; and in Switzerland delicate women can take as much exercise without inconvenience as would distress the strongest of the sex in less invigorating countries. With respect to time of life, the most vigorous periods of course demand the most exercise; but habit has always a great effect, and it is expedient not to relax

from indolence instead of inability. As decay comes on, exercise should become moderate, and of short continuance at a time, and should be taken during the most genial periods of the day. Active occupations either altogether supersede, or diminish the necessity of exercise, for exercise sake ; but sedentary or confined employments require a regular course, in order to ensure anything like permanent good health ; and the better the air, the more efficacious will be the exercise. As to seasons, in hot weather the least exercise seems necessary, and that of a gentle kind ; in a moderate temperature, the most may be taken with advantage ; and when it is cold, exercise should be brisk, and then, from its bracing quality, a little goes a great way. Quantity of exercise depends very greatly upon kind and degree. That which moderately increases the circulation of the blood, so as to cause a glow on this side perspiration, the soonest suffices. Walking or riding at a brisk pace in a bracing air, or not over-strained exertion in some game which agreeably occupies the mind, will soon produce a sufficient effect. Where the mind is not engaged much more exercise is required than where it is ; and a small quantity of violent exercise is not so beneficial as a greater quantity of moderate. On the other hand, a greater quantity of sluggish exertion does not possess the efficacy of a smaller quantity of an animating kind. Less of varied exertion, which brings the different muscles into

play, will suffice, than of exertion all of the same kind : as walking over hill and dale promotes circulation more than walking over a flat surface, and different paces in riding are better than a uniform one. Unless exercise produces a glow, it falls short of its proper effect, and it will do this in the shortest time when it is moderate, varied, and pleasing, and in an invigorating atmosphere. Violent exercise produces temporary strength, but with a wear-and-tear of the constitution, and it often induces a tendency to disease, besides the danger of bodily injury from many causes.

As to manner of exercising, there is every degree from the easiest carriage to the roughest horse. Carriage exercise is of a very inferior kind in an invigorating point of view, and to the robust it is scarcely exercise at all ; but to others it is very beneficial, though perhaps rather in the way of taking air than taking exercise, and it has the effect of diverting the mind. To this end it is most efficacious amidst new scenes. The most effective mode of all of taking exercise is, I believe, on horseback, and if it will not put those who can bear it into high health, I think nothing else will. For effect on the health and spirits I know nothing like a brisk ride on a good horse, through a pleasant country, with an agreeable companion, on a beautiful day. The exercise is thoroughly efficient, without either labour or fatigue, the mind is entirely in unison

with the body, and the constant current of pure air produces the most vigorous tone. I have frequently heard of journeys on horseback restoring health, when everything else has failed. A solitary ride on an unwilling horse, over well-known ground, for the mere sake of the ride, produces, comparatively speaking, very little benefit; and care should be taken to make this kind of exercise, as well as every other, as attractive as possible. Exercise on foot has many advantages. It is the most independent mode, is within everybody's reach, is the least trouble, and can be taken when other modes are not practicable, and is very efficacious. The feeling of independence is by no means the least of its advantages, and those who have the free use of their limbs have no occasion to envy their superiors in wealth their command of carriages and horses, about which there are constant drawbacks. Although I delight in a horse at times, yet I often think that on the whole the balance is against him on the score of freedom and independence. I have made many journeys on foot, and I do not know that, with good management, there is any mode of travelling which is capable of so much enjoyment with so little alloy. Horse exercise, on particular occasions, is certainly the most animating and delightful, but at other times it is attended with greater inconveniences. Exercise on foot derives much of its efficacy from being made attractive. A walk for a walk's

sake is only half beneficial, and, if possible, there should be some object in view, something to engage and satisfy the mind. Exercise in games, dancing, fencing, and such accomplishments, derive a great deal of their benefit from the pleasure taken in them ; and in contested games care should be taken to avoid anxiety and over-ardent exertion. There is a middle state of the mind between indifference and too much eagerness, which is the most favourable to health ; as there is a middle circulation of the blood between languor and a state of fever. In taking exercise, this rule should always be observed, to begin and end gently. Beginning violently hurries the circulation, and ending violently is very apt to induce colds and fever, and besides causes a stiffness in the joints and muscles. The blood should have time gradually to resume its ordinary current, or it has a tendency to settle in the small vessels, which is a cause of great inconvenience. Cooling gradually will prevent this.

The next thing I have to consider is sleep, upon the quantity and quality of which health mainly depends. I believe the general custom is to take too much sleep. What quantity is really necessary must depend upon various constitutions, and various circumstances in the same constitutions ; but the rule is, as I think, that we should have one sound sleep, from which we should wake perfectly refreshed, without any heavy or drowsy sensation,

or any wish to fall asleep again. The length of this sleep will depend upon way of living, quantity of exertion, mental or bodily, state of the atmosphere, and other causes; but still the one sound sleep is the true measure. Falling short of this, or exceeding it, are both prejudicial. The first produces fever, the second languor. Our energy depends in a very great degree upon taking no more than the due quantity of sleep. In order to ensure its quality, we should lie down free from care, and have no anxiety about waking, which is destructive to perfect soundness. Our waking should be entirely voluntarily, the result of the complete restoration of the powers. The quality of sleep depends upon attention to diet, exercise, and state of the mind, and in a great measure upon going to bed in a properly prepared state, neither feverish nor chilly, neither hungry nor overloaded, but in an agreeable composure and state of satisfaction of both body and mind. It is better to retire to rest from society than from solitude, and from cheerful relaxation than from immediate labour and study. The practice which some people have of sitting their fire out, and going to bed starved, with their mind fatigued with study, is the reverse of what is expedient; and sleep under such circumstances is of a very unsatisfactory nature. It is rather productive of what Milton calls unrest than rest. Sleep, to enjoy it perfectly, requires observation and attention; and all who wish for high health will

do well to keep the subject in their minds, because upon themselves chiefly depends the attainment of this, one of the greatest blessings of life. I think I shall certainly finish the subject of health in my next number.

---

### ROASTED APPLES.

Some foreigners said rather wittily that we have no ripe fruit in England but roasted apples. As the season for ripening after this fashion is not far off, I offer a greatly improved mode, which was brought from Paris, and which, when well managed, makes rather a rich dish of rather an insipid one. Select the largest apples ; scoop out the core, without cutting quite through ; fill the hollow with butter and fine soft sugar ; let them roast in a slow oven, and serve them up with the syrup.

As I am on the subject of receipts, I will give another, which is also applicable to the season. It is a receipt for a salad, which I have seen at a few houses, but I think it deserves to be much more common.

Boil one or two large onions till soft and perfectly mild. When cold, mix the onion with celery and sliced beet-root, roasted in the oven, which has more flavour than when boiled. Dress this salad with oil, vinegar, salt, and pepper. The onion and beet-root are very good without celery. Roast beef, with this salad and potatoes browned

in the dripping-pan, or in the oven, is a dish to delight the constitution of an Englishman in the winter months.

The best lettuce salads I know are dressed by my friend Dr. Forbes, of Argyle Street, who is a proficient in aristology. His receipt is as follows :—

Take the finest lettuces you can get ; strip off the leaves with the hand, using only those which are well blanched. Put them into the bowl whole, and, if wet, wipe each with a napkin. Put a sufficient quantity of salt and pepper into the salad spoon, and mix them with a little tarragon vinegar. Throw the mixture over the lettuce, and add vinegar and oil in the proportion of rather more than two spoonfuls of oil to one of vinegar. Stir the salad very well. It is best when not prepared till it is wanted. But if that is not convenient, it should be kept in a cold place, or the lettuce loses its crispness. It is only by experience that the proper quantities of the ingredients for dressing can be accurately measured ; but there should be great liberality of oil, and the quantity of vinegar depends in a great degree upon its sourness. This mode of dressing applies equally to my first receipt, with the exception, I think, of the tarragon.

---

#### HOT WATER.

Having said much about wine, I will not omit all praise of hot water, the efficacy of which in many occasions in

life is very great, and cannot be too generally known. I will begin with a remarkable cure effected by it on myself. Many years ago, when I was labouring under what I supposed to be an attack of common sore-throat, I rode some miles on horseback, with a north wind in my face. I then got into the mail, and travelled nearly two hundred miles, and at the end of my journey I could scarcely speak or swallow. In the morning I was still worse, and, on attempting to force down a little coffee, I found it utterly impossible. In this extremity, a physician, now among the most eminent of his profession, called upon me partly through accident. He told me I had got a very bad quinsy, and he immediately ordered a kettle of hot water, recommending me to gargle with it as hot as I could bear, and continually. As we were on intimate terms, and he was then only commencing practice, he remained with me two or three hours to enforce his prescription. I found so much benefit that after he was gone I persevered till night, at which time I was enabled to take food without difficulty, and in the morning there was no trace whatever of the attack, nor have I ever experienced another, though I was told it would most probably be the case. The medicine ordered me I did not taste, and the sole glory of my rapid and complete cure is due to the hot water. I have never had even a common sore-throat since, or I should certainly try the same remedy, though I never heard of its being so

applied. In bruises I have found hot water most efficacious, both by means of insertion and fomentation, in removing pain and totally preventing discolouration and stiffness. It has the same effect after a blow. It should be applied as quickly as possible, and as hot as it can be borne. Very cold water, applied immediately, will produce the same effect, though for a different reason. I was told the other day, by very high authority, that insertion in hot water would cure that troublesome and very painful thing called a whitlow. The efficacy of hot water in preventing the ill effects of fatigue is too well known to require notice. I should think where water cannot be procured, that in the case of a bruise or blow, immediate and continued friction with the hand would partly answer the purpose, by keeping up the action of the vessels. I infer this particularly because I once avoided any inconvenience from a very severe bruise by keeping myself in vigorous action. As I was crossing Smithfield one evening at a quick pace on my way to my office, I ran against a bar, and struck myself a little above the knee with such violence as to make me stagger. The pain was very great, but as I had no time to lose and there was no vehicle at hand, I hurried on, at first with much difficulty, but by degrees more easily. The distance is about two miles, and on my arrival all sensation of pain was gone, nor was there afterwards either stiffness or discolouration. If I had not kept in action, I am sure I

should have felt the effects of the blow for a very long time.

It may be useful to some people to be informed that sealing-wax dropped upon the hand will cause no injury beyond momentary pain, if it is suffered to remain till quite cold.

---

#### MISCELLANEOUS.

In training youth, care should be taken from the first not only to instil into their minds a desire for excelling in those things which are worthy of excellence ; but they should be taught to hold in contempt what is useless and prejudicial. Strength is excellent ; but the waste of strength is folly. To be equal to every occasion is glorious ; but to do more than the occasion requires is vainglorious. Men are taught to pique themselves upon excess, instead of upon economy, in their resources, and the vanity of parents leads them to encourage their children in that prodigality of effort which is sure to be followed by regret. In fasting and in feasting, in exercise and in amusement, we are not content to observe the happy medium, but strive to distinguish ourselves by overstepping the bounds of reason. In what is useful we introduce abuse, and in what is pernicious we exceed our inclinations, merely for the sake of boasting. Men ride, and drink, and fast unreasonably, solely to say that they have done so, and

indulge in extravagance and profligacy, and vice and frivolity, only for the name. If youth were taught to glory in health and prudence, and all their consequences, and to be ashamed of the opposites, their habits would be as easily formed to what is profitable and becoming as to the reverse. Fashion is all. To suffer real inconvenience from useless, or worse than useless, feats, for the empty pleasure of talking of them, is barbarous folly, to which sound training would make men superior. What a perversion is it to glory in riding or walking long distances, without rest or refreshment, in drinking several bottles of wine at a sitting, or in slaughtering game by heaps ! The true glory is to use a good constitution well, and for worthy ends. In my foolish days I have been foot-sore for a fortnight from toiling at one start over that distance which now, by good management, I should perform with ease and benefit. I once set out, with a friend of mine, to walk thirty miles. He was quite unused to that mode of travelling, and, besides, at starting found himself not altogether well. From consideration for him I was obliged to be very careful, much more so than I should have been if alone. We set off gently, and at the end of four miles breakfasted, after which he quite recovered. At the end of eleven miles further we had mutton chops and spiced ale, both in moderation. My companion was so fresh at the end of his journey that he ran over

Waterloo Bridge, and we both went out to parties the same evening, as if we had only taken a walk in the park. I have performed the same distance more than once at one start, but never without inconvenience for some time after. It is not calculable what may be accomplished in everything in life, as well as in walking, by moderate beginnings and judicious perseverance. It is the great secret of success.

---

#### SUPPERS.

I do not know how I came to dismiss the subject of the Art of Dining without saying a few words in favour of that agreeable but now neglected meal, supper. The two repasts used to hold divided empire, but dinners have in later years obtained all but an exclusive monopoly, to the decay, I am afraid, of wit, and brilliancy, and ease. Supper has been in all times the meal peculiarly consecrated to mental enjoyment, and it is not possible that any other meal should be so well adapted to that object. Dinner may be considered the meal of the body, and supper that of the mind. The first has for its proper object the maintenance or restoration of the corporeal powers; the second is intended, in the hours of relaxation from the cares and business of the day, to light up and invigorate the mind. It comes after everything else is

over, and all distraction and interruption have ceased, as a pleasing prelude and preparation for the hour of rest, and has a tendency to fill the mind with agreeable images as the last impressions of the day. Compared with dinner, it is in its nature light and free from state. Dinner is a business ; supper an amusement. It is inexpensive and free from trouble. The attempt to unite the two meals in one, in a manner now practised, is a miserable failure, unfavourable to health and to the play of the mind. Nothing places sociability on so good a footing, and so much within the reach of all, as the custom of supping. There is an objection made to suppers, that they are unwholesome. Nothing, I think, can be more unfounded ; indeed, I believe them, if properly used, to be most wholesome, and quite in accordance with the dictates of nature. Undoubtedly large suppers are unwholesome after large dinners ; but not so light suppers after moderate dinners. I think, if I were to choose, my ordinary course of living would be a simple well-conceived dinner, instead of the luncheon now in vogue ; then tea, with that excellent adjunct scarcely ever enjoyed in these days, buttered toast, about the present dinner hour, and a savoury little supper about half-past nine or ten o'clock, with a bowl of negus or some other grateful diluted potation after. I am of opinion that there is no system so favourable to vigorous and joyous health as the moderate indulgence of a

moderate appetite about a couple of hours before retiring to rest, those hours filled up with the enjoyment of agreeable society. In the colder months I have great faith in finishing the day with a warm and nourishing potation. It is the best preparation for one's daily end, sleep, or, as Shakespeare calls it, "the death of each day's life"; and those with whom it does not agree may be sure it is not the drink's fault, but their own in not having pursued the proper course previously. A good drink over a cheerful fire, with a cheerful friend or two, is a good finish, much better than the unsatisfactory ending of a modern dinner party.—Here I must mention that, in order to have good negus, it is necessary to have good wine, and not, as some people seem to think, any sort of stuff, in any condition. Port negus is delicious if it is made thus: Pour boiling water upon a sufficient quantity of sugar; stir it well; then pour some excellent port—not what has been opened two or three days—into the water, the wine having been heated in a saucepan; stir the wine and water well together as the wine is poured in, and add a little grated nutmeg. A slice of lemon put in with the sugar, and a little of the yellow rind scraped with it, make the negus perfect; but it is very good without, though then, properly speaking, it should be called wine and water.—Supper is an excellent time to enjoy game, and all meat of a delicate nature, and many other little

things which are never introduced at dinners. I am far from wishing to explode dinners as a social meal, but I object to their enjoying a monopoly, and the adoption of the two meals on different occasions would furnish opportunities for an agreeable variety. One frequently hears people object to dining early, on the ground that they feel themselves disinclined to do anything after dinner; but this is a false mode of reasoning. After a late dinner there is a disinclination to action, especially if it is an overloaded repast; but the reason of this is that the powers have become exhausted, which is a solid argument against late dining with reference to health and spirits. But a moderate dinner in the middle of the day, when the digestive powers are the strongest, instead of unfitting for action, has the very contrary effect, and a person rises from table refreshed and more actively inclined than before. No one whose digestion is in good order complains of the incapacitating effects of luncheon, which is in reality a dinner without its pleasures. Luncheon may be said to be a joyless dinner, and dinner a cumbrous supper, and between the two they utterly exclude that refreshing little meal, tea. We live in a strange state of perversion, from which many emancipate themselves as much as they can when the eye of the world is not upon them; and if everybody dared to do as everybody liked, strange changes would soon appear.

If the state prisons were thrown open, and the fetters of fashion cast off, what inward rejoicing there would be among rich and poor, male and female ! What struggles, what pangs, what restraints would be avoided ! What enjoyments, what pleasures would present themselves, and what elasticity would be given to the different bents of the human mind ! If reason and virtue alone dictated the rules of life, how much more of real freedom would be enjoyed than under the present worn-out dynasty of fashion !



SAVINGS-BANK FOR SEAMEN.

IN consequence of the articles on the habits and treatment of sailors when on shore, in some of my former numbers, I received a communication on the subject of an establishment of a savings-bank for that class of persons from Mr. Hutchinson, actuary of the London Provident Institution, Blomfield Street, Moorfields, with whom I became acquainted when he was serving the office of overseer in the parish of Limehouse, which is within the jurisdiction of my office. Mr. Hutchinson is doubly entitled to attention on this subject ; first, from a long residence in the maritime quarter of the metropolis, and an acquaintance with parochial affairs there ; and secondly, from a daily experience of several years in a savings-bank of great business. He informed me that he had some time since sketched a plan for a seamen's savings-bank, but that he was discouraged from going on with it in consequence of the death of a gentleman who took a principal interest in its success. At my desire he has furnished me with a few observations, which I shall make the groundwork of the following article, in many instances using his own words.

Of all the plans devised for bettering the condition of

the labouring classes, not one has so successfully promoted that object as the establishment of savings-banks. This marked success has been the natural result of the application of a sound principle, namely, that the bettering the condition of the lower classes rests mainly with themselves, and that all attempts to establish this desirable object by means of bounties and premiums has an indirect tendency to make their condition worse, inasmuch as bounties and premiums teach them rather to lean upon others than to depend upon their own exertions for support. The Society for Bettering the Condition of the Poor seems to have come to this conclusion after many years of experience; for upon the establishment of savings-banks in the metropolis it immediately applied its funds to the support of these institutions, and materially assisted in permanently establishing them. Although the numerous savings-banks in the metropolis would seem to meet the convenience of all persons desirous of availing themselves of them, there is yet one class whose peculiar situation and habits require that an institution should be especially established for their benefit. The seamen frequenting the port of London make little use of the savings-banks now existing. They are not in any particular manner brought to their notice. The rules and regulations have no particular relation to their peculiar exigencies and way of life. They have no friends to put them in the right way; whilst they are beset on every

side by the most voracious and profligate of both sexes, whose interest it is to decoy them into habits of the most senseless improvidence. From the moment they arrive in port, and before they can set foot on shore, till they are not only penniless but have utterly exhausted their credit on the most ruinous terms, they are made victims of a regularly organised gang of land-sharks, who haunt them wherever they go. Calumniated and unprotected whilst they might be able to secure their independence, they become objects of sympathy only when sickness, accident, or old age has reduced them and their families to destitution. A sailor's reception on his return to land is ordinarily a sorry recompense for the dangers and hardships of a long voyage ; and in a few days he often finds himself shamelessly stripped of the earnings of as many months. When on the ocean he must make up his mind to be cut off from domestic enjoyment, and when on land it is too often embittered or destroyed by the profligate system to which he is exposed. It is a mistake to suppose that seamen are naturally more improvident than landsmen ; they are made so by the circumstance of receiving their wages in accumulated sums, and other men in the same rank of life, when exposed to the like temptations, seldom resist to a less extent, except in so far as they are not equally beset by villany. In how many trades do the majority of workmen cease to labour as long as they have a shilling in their pockets ! But this

failing is not an incurable one, if all possible facilities and allurements were afforded to habits of saving ; and the sailor has then an advantage over all other classes of labourers, in that, whilst he is earning his wages, he has not only no temptation to waste them, but he has seldom the possibility. Once instil into a seaman a desire for accumulation, and it is easier to him than to any other individual ; he puts a lump in store, and on his return finds it not only safe, but increased. He has the means in his hands to double it. Is he not likely to apply them so, and to go to sea again as soon, and a better sailor, than the spendthrift ? A desire of saving having taken root in the sailor's mind, it has more time and opportunity to grow there than under any other circumstances ; and as a certain similarity of habits must ever characterise the class, a partial change for the better would most probably lead to a universal one.

The establishment of a seamen's savings-bank in the most central situation, and under rules and regulations having solely in view the habits and convenience of the class, would in all probability confer invaluable benefits upon them, if patronised and supported by the shipping interest. Here the produce of their labour might be safely housed until wanted for beneficial purposes, instead of being dissipated in profligacy and folly or made a prey to others. What a benefit it would be to a sailor to have his wages placed in security, if only till upon getting

another ship, he might be enabled to purchase his outfit with his own money, instead of being driven to procure it on the most extortionate terms ! But if a permanent habit of saving could be produced, it would, by raising him in his own estimation, make him a more valuable servant, and eventually be productive of great national benefit. Experience has shown that when a depositor in a savings-bank has succeeded in accumulating a few pounds, a most extraordinary stimulus is frequently given to the formation of habits of industry and economy, and every nerve appears to be strained to increase his fund. At the same time the very bearing and manner of the individual is altered, and he seems to have acquired a proper feeling of self-respect, the spread of which must produce the most beneficial results to society at large. The British seaman has many noble qualities, which, as is often visible, make him the more keenly feel the debasement of some of his habits, and which would doubtless induce him to enter more willingly into any better course that might be opened to him. There seems no mode of offering him a better course, in principle so sound, or in operation so easy, as by the establishment of a savings-bank, having for its sole object the encouragement of provident habits among the seafaring class by affording them every possible facility to place whatever part of their hard earnings they may have to spare, out of the reach

of imposition and robbery, for their own benefit and for that of their families. The principal objects to be aimed at in the seamen's savings-bank would be :—

1st. To establish it in the most central situation ; to have it open at the hours most suitable to the convenience of seafaring men ; and to have in attendance persons familiar with their habits and humours.

2ndly. To afford every proper facility both in investing and withdrawing deposits, so as to hold out the greatest inducements to invest, and at the same time to meet the sudden exigencies of sailors wanting money for their outfit, or any other necessary purpose.

3rdly. To afford facilities for providing provision for seamen's families during their absence at sea.

4thly. To receive the wages of sailors on their behalf from their employers.

5thly. When desired, to purchase annuities for seamen, and to invest their money in the Funds when exceeding the amount allowed by law to be in the savings-bank.

6thly. To keep a register of depositors wanting ships, for the purpose of being referred to by shipowners wanting steady men.

7thly. To provide for distributing savings and receiving wages in case of death.

8thly. To act in every possible way as the stewards and friends of the depositors.

Lastly. To apply to Parliament for whatever increased powers might be necessary to promote the above ends.

It seems to me not to admit of a doubt but that a savings-bank for seamen, properly set on foot, would be productive of much immediate good, and that it might ultimately lay the foundation of an entire change of habit in respect to prudence among that numerous and important class. It is a subject that comes particularly home to me, because I have had occasion so often to become acquainted, in my magisterial capacity, with the dreadful impositions, robberies, and profligacy which are consequent upon the arrival of any number of vessels from distant parts of the globe ; and from the arts that are practised against sailors by gangs of confederates, in decoying, and stupefying them with liquor and with drugs, it is generally quite impossible to fix any proof of guilt. In fact, they are almost helplessly exposed to every combination of villany, and whether they are the accusers or the accused, they are almost equally objects of pity. I have known instances of sailors being robbed of fifty pounds or upwards, the very day they received it ; but having been first rendered senseless, detection is impossible. Some time the day following their coming ashore, or even the same day, they are themselves brought up for drunkenness and disorder, the consequence of conspiracy against them ; and when remonstrated with on their imprudence, they will pathetically

lament their helpless situation. Their better protection is a subject which deeply concerns themselves and all who are connected with them. It is of great importance to shipowners, and to the maritime interest generally. Society at large is much interested, from selfish motives, as well as from motives of humanity, in shutting up the fertile field which the improvidence of sailors offers to vice and crime ; and even a regard for the profligates and criminals themselves should induce an effort to remove temptation out of their way. British seamen do not stand in need of charity, but justice ; and I hope to see their cause meet with the highest patronage and the most extensive support, and I have no doubt it will be so, if once taken up by those most competent to ensure its success. I should like to see a public meeting called by influential men, and a subscription opened for the purpose of establishing a savings-bank for seamen on the most efficient and attractive plan, in a handsome and commodious building, worthy of its object, with officers in the various departments most competent to discharge their duties. As any attempt to render seamen provident would meet with all sorts of opposition, underhand and open, from those who are interested in keeping them in their present state, and as their fears, and prejudices, and suspicions would be excited by all possible means, every practicable effort and allurements should be resorted to in the outset to effect a change.

Success in the metropolis would doubtless be followed by similar results in the other seaports of the kingdom. If the plan is taken up by men of business and influence most qualified to bring it to maturity, I shall have great pleasure in contributing twenty guineas, and my services, if they can be made in any way available.

Though in what I have said of the habits of sailors there is no exaggeration when applied to a great portion of them, yet is there another portion, and not an inconsiderable one, which is distinguished by prudence and regularity of conduct, and I believe this latter portion is now on the increase. It is, in my opinion, a very strong argument in favour of the establishment of a savings-bank for seamen on an efficient and extensive plan, that whilst it would powerfully contribute to rescue the improvident from the evils with which they are surrounded, it would at the same time afford facilities to the efforts of the well-conducted, especially in the beginning of their career, which under no other system could they so certainly enjoy. My view of such an institution is, that after being well started and complete in all its appointments, it should be made to pay its own expenses, and that it should not be artificially and precariously maintained by external aid. I would have a general superintendence by influential men, and all the rest matter of business. As I said before, British seamen do not want charity, but justice ; and I should

consider any effort now made in their behalf, only as the payment of a debt due to them for past ill treatment and neglect.

As the introduction of savings-banks will, I have no doubt, eventually prove to have been the foundation of an entirely new era in the habits and condition of the labouring classes, I subjoin, as an interesting record, the following extract from Mr. Hutchinson's observations :—

“ It is somewhat remarkable that, although a savings-bank was established at Tottenham, only seven miles from London, in 1804, the attention of the public was not directed to the subject until 1810, when the Rev. H. Duncan, of Ruthwell, published a paper in which he proposed to the gentlemen of the county of Dumfries the establishment of banks for savings in the different parishes in the district, and established one in his own parish in that year, not being then aware that a similar institution had been established at West Calder in 1807. Though some institutions, similar both in their principles and details, had been formed before the parish bank of Ruthwell, yet it was the first of the kind which was regularly and minutely organised and brought before the public ; and, further, as that society gave the impulse which has so widely spread through the United Kingdom, it is in all fairness entitled to the appellation of the parent society, although the *original* society was the charitable bank at Tottenham. It is a curious

fact that London, which should be, and generally is, among the first to lead in all matters of public interest, was in this instance among the last to follow, and that no institution of this kind of any note was opened in the metropolis till the end of January, 1816, when the London Savings-Bank commenced its operations. It is no less curious that the first Act of Parliament passed relating to savings-banks was to encourage the establishment of them in Ireland, in the 57th year of George the Third, and that until very recently no Act was passed relating to savings-banks in Scotland."

---

## THE ART OF ATTAINING HIGH HEALTH.

*(Concluded.)*

STATE OF THE MIND.—Attention to health has a powerful influence on the state of the mind, and the state of the mind has a powerful influence on health. There is one state of the mind which depends upon the health, and another which depends partly upon external circumstances. This latter state, though it cannot be altogether regulated by attention to health, may be materially affected by it, and depression may be diminished and buoyancy increased in a very considerable degree. Where there is nothing particularly to affect the mind in the way of good fortune or of bad, of annoyance or of pleasure, its state depends

almost, if not entirely, upon the state of the health, and the same individual will be happy or miserable in the proportion that the health is regulated. I have known cases of people, who laboured under depression to a most distressing degree, restored to high spirits merely by a long journey on horseback ; and universally, exertion which is productive of interest to the mind, where there is no external cause of annoyance, raises the spirits to a state of positive enjoyment, which may be still further increased by attention to temperance, cleanliness, and moderation in sleep. Where the state of the mind depends entirely upon attention to health, I can only refer to what I have recommended in the different articles I have already given on the subject of health. Where it depends upon the influence of external circumstances, I shall also request attention to the tone which pervades all that I have written with reference to habits of living and modes of thinking ; because I have throughout endeavoured to enforce doctrines founded on reasonableness and the spirit of contentment. It is good not to seek after those things, the disappointment of missing which is greater than the pleasure of attaining : and such is the case with all the vanities of the world. The irksomeness of pursuing, and the emptiness of enjoyment, I think, are generally about equal, whilst the mortification of failure is ever most bitter with respect to things in themselves worthless or troublesome. The

greatest of all arts to prevent unhappiness is not to place too much value on the opinion of others. Here is the grand source of all anxiety, the thinking what others will think; and that is the feeling which is most unfavourable to real health. It suspends and deranges the functions to a most prejudicial extent, even about trifles, when serious calamity, which does not touch the pride, is met with calmness and resignation. Pride is mixed up with almost all human feeling, and in proportion as reason and religion can clear it away, the feelings will be sound or healthy, and will contribute to the soundness and health of the body. To desire nothing but what is worth attaining, to proportion our wants to our means of satisfying them without too much sacrifice, to value what we gain or lose as it affects ourselves only, and not as weighed in the balance of others, is the state of mind which will most conduce to our health. I have heretofore enlarged in several places upon the great, and often sudden effects, the state of the mind has upon that of the body, both to good and ill; and it is only by constant mental discipline, and by observation, that that tone can be acquired which gives due smoothness and regularity, and activity, to physical action.

The state of the atmosphere has influence upon the health in various degrees. No one is entirely independent of such influence; but the more we attend to the due

regulation of our health the less we feel outward changes. Persons who have contracted habits of indolence and indulgence are the most subject to be affected by atmospheric influences, and they are often wretched martyrs to them. With vessels overcharged and nerves unbraced, the slightest change causes the most distressing sensations. I believe that moderation in liquids is one of the best preservatives against such evils—I mean liquids of all kinds, for some people think that it is only the strength of liquids that is prejudicial, whereas quantity is to be guarded against, as well as quality, by those who wish to enjoy good health. Water, tea, and all sorts of slops ought to be used with great moderation, or it is in vain to hope for a vigorous tone. A dry, cool atmosphere seems to be the most favourable to a high state of health, though it may not best suit many morbid constitutions, and persons labouring under particular diseases. Temperance and activity will render the constitution almost proof against any baneful influence of the atmosphere, but attention to diet and dress are also advisable, as well as caution as to exposure to the outward air. Besides the ordinary changes in the atmosphere, a great deal depends upon situation, and therefore those who are able do well to avail themselves of choosing those situations which either for temporary reasons, or permanently, agree with them best. A good choice of situation

will often produce health, or continue it, more effectually than anything else. Discrimination is necessary in this ; for those situations which are the most favourable to a high state of health may be dangerous to those who are only making their approaches to it. An invalid, or person of delicate constitution, by beginning in the valley, may perhaps end a hardy mountaineer. The influence of the atmosphere is a fit subject for constant observation, and can only be well understood by that process ; I mean reasonable observation, and not that of hypochondriacal and nervous people.

The last subject I have to touch upon in respect to health, is cleanliness. It is of great importance, and requires much attention and considerable labour in the advancement towards health, especially in particular kinds of morbid affections : but in an actual state of high health it is not only easy of attainment, but it is hardly possible to be avoided. There is an activity which prevents impurity from within and repels it from without. There are all degrees, from a sluggish, impure perspiration to an imperceptible radiation. In the first case, continual efforts of cleanliness can still not produce it in a high degree ; and in the second, it is there without any effort at all. People who are laboriously clean, are never very clean : that is, they are not pure. Purity is a sort of self-acting cleanliness ; it arises from attention to system,

and cleanliness is a mere outward operation. There are many people, who think themselves very clean, who are only whitened sepulchres ; and, however they labour, will never succeed, unless by attention to something more than soap and water. What I have said in the beginning of these articles on an extreme state of cleanliness, though difficult to be comprehended, or believed by those who have not put themselves into a high state of health, is yet literally true. Cleanliness contributes to health, and health contributes to cleanliness ; and I cannot too strongly recommend attention to it, at the same time repeating that the outward operation alone, without attention to the system, will prove very inefficient.

I have now come to a conclusion of my articles on the Art of attaining High Health. I could have said a great deal more on many of the heads, and may hereafter touch upon some of them occasionally ; but as my principal aim has been to put my readers in the right way, and to set them to think for themselves, I have thought it better not to enter more into detail. Where I am right, I hope they will follow me, on their own advantage ; and where I am wrong, it may perhaps lead some of them to discover what is right, for the sake of detecting my errors. If the truth is only discovered between us, I do not much care by which side.

## SUPPERS.

In the article on suppers in my last number, I expressed an inclination to the adoption, on ordinary occasions, of a simple substantial dinner in the middle of the day, then to tea about the present hour of dinner, and lastly, to a light supper about a couple of hours before retiring to rest ; but I omitted to enlarge, as much as I think the subject deserves, upon the advantages of such a course to men who are engaged in active occupation away from their homes. To fast from breakfast to a late dinner is unquestionably prejudicial to the great majority of constitutions, though habit may prevent present sensations of inconvenience. Luncheon is an unsatisfactory, unsettled meal as to society, and awkward as to the appetite, which being about that time in the most vigorous state, it is difficult and disappointing to restrain it, and inconvenient, with reference to dinner, to satisfy it. Now a simple dinner at or near the place of business, and in the way of society made subservient to business, is free from these disadvantages. If a meal is taken when the appetite is at the most healthy point of keenness, and no more is eaten than nature just requires, business may be resumed pleasantly, and without deranging the digestive powers. Then, instead of hurrying over business, dread of interruption, and anxiety to reach home, there is a feeling of

satisfaction and a composure which ought always to be aimed at. He who keeps dinner waiting, or is afraid of doing so, is in a constant state of annoyance ; and those about him living in almost daily uncertainty, productive of anything but real comfort. A man on his arrival at home hastens over his toilette, sits down to table hurried and exhausted, overloads his appetite, and soon feels heavy, or sinks to sleep, neither enjoying nor adding to the enjoyment of the society, and destroying the invigorating soundness of his night's rest. But tea is a meal that can be prepared quickly and at any time ; it causes no anxiety or hurry ; there is little danger of excess ; and, instead of oppressing, it is the very best restorative of the strength and spirits. After tea, the most exhausted become lively and clear for the remainder of the evening. The supper hour is subject to no uncertainty, and an inclination to sleep is induced at the desirable period, and not before. To those who return into the country, especially in the summer-time, this system, I apprehend, would be found to possess many advantages ; and, in general, I think it would conduce much to improve domestic society. I do not hold it out as a fixed rule to supersede later dinners, which on many occasions are the most convenient meals for social intercourse, but as a practice which might be frequently, or even ordinarily, adopted with advantage. To those who have always been accustomed to look upon

a good dinner as the conclusion of their day's labours, any other system appears very meagre and unsatisfactory; but habit would soon reconcile persons of sense to a change, provided it is a change in which there is really a balance of advantages. On the score of alacrity and vigour of body and mind, I have little doubt but that the system of early dinners and light suppers is much preferable to the system now in force; but then it must be pursued with due attention to the rules of temperance, otherwise the evils of excess would be greater than they are now. The advantages of the system, in respect to facility and clearness in mental application, I know from experience to be great. An early dinner prevents exhaustion, without producing oppression. Tea, as a substantial meal, is a most powerful and agreeable auxiliary to the labour of the mind, and supper the most grateful restorative when the labour is over. On the whole, I think, for ordinary occasions, early dining is much more favourable to smoothness of life than late.

When on the subject of salads, in my last number, I forgot to protest against the vulgar practice of chopping lettuce small, more like food for turkeys than human beings. One of the best and most elegant salads at this season of the year is composed of well blanched endive, red beet-root, and fine celery, and it should be dressed in the manner I have already mentioned. Salad is a

luxury, in general, very inadequately enjoyed at great dinners; first, because it is seldom dressed with much skill, and, secondly, because it is not sufficiently within reach.

In the article on hot water, I forgot also to particularise its great efficacy in the common and painful accident of crushing the finger; for instance, in shutting a drawer or a door. It will effectually prevent the nails from going black, and removes the pain with great quickness. Very cold water, instantly applied, will produce the same effect. It is useful that children, who are most liable to such accidents, and often suffer greatly from them, should be aware of these easy remedies.

---

#### MISCELLANEOUS.

There is very little illness that is not the effect of imprudence; and of the part which is not such effect, much is the consequence of giving way to attack. I attribute the degree of health I enjoy, and which I have before described, amongst other causes, to my determined resistance to first symptoms, but for which I am convinced I should not have escaped so well. Besides the inconvenience of illness, I have accustomed myself to consider it as a sort of disgrace, and endeavour to avoid it accordingly. It is the general custom to make too much

of invalids, as if they were labouring under unavoidable misfortune. When it is really so, they are deserving of the utmost attention and compassion ; but when, as is for the most part the case, illness is the consequence of habitual indulgence or habitual carelessness, it ought to be the subject of reprobation. Illness has often a great mixture of selfishness in it, both in its cause and its continuance, to which the compassionate are unconscionably made slaves. When people will do those things which they have every reason to believe will make them ill, severity is the most effectual medicine, both for present cure and future preventive.

Good cheer is a most potent engine. When well timed, it wins goodwill, and commands exertion more effectively than anything else. When well understood, it goes far at little cost. There was a gentleman in times past, who represented a very large county for several Parliaments, at no other expense than hospitably entertaining a set of hungry fox-hunters whenever they happened to come near his house. I was once at a starving coursing party, where one of the company won all our hearts by a well-timed supply of bread and cheese and ale from a lone pot-house. The only election I ever assisted at, that was throughout effectively managed, owed such management in no small degree to a constant supply of sandwiches and Madeira to the committee. I consider good cheer as the very

cement of good government. It prevents ill blood, brings different classes together, ensures attendance, and causes alacrity, vigour, and despatch. The doctrine I always hold to the parishes with which I have anything to do is, that they must either eat together or quarrel together, that they must either have tavern bills or attorneys' bills. The public has no way of being so well served as by furnishing good cheer, though the public, or those who call themselves the public, do not seem to think so just at present.

---

### REFORM.

REFORM is an admirable thing, though reformers are seldom admirable men, either in respect to their motives, or to the means they employ to attain their ends. They are ordinarily overbearing, rapacious, and inquisitorial, perfectly heedless how much suffering they cause to those who stand in their way, and only befriending their supporters for the sake of their support. They are often men of profligate habits, whose chief reason for busying themselves in public affairs is because they are afraid to look into their own. Their real delight is in pulling down both men and institutions, and if they could help it, they would never raise up one or the other. When they do so, it is only from opposition, and never upon sound principles. They delight in the discomfiture of others, and take no pleasure in any one's happiness. With them everything is abstract and general, except the work of demolition, and there they will enter into practical detail with great zest. They are profoundly ignorant of the art of government, and they seldom get beyond a general fitting measure, little knowing, and not at all caring, whom it pinches. As

their policy is to flatter and cajole the lowest, they reject whatever is high-minded and generous, and seek in everything to debase the social standard. They are to the many what courtiers are to the few, and like them they misrepresent and vilify every class but that by which they hope to thrive. They are vain and self-sufficient, and think they thoroughly know what they have neither heads nor hearts to comprehend. There is this in them that is disgusting, that they are the reverse of what they profess, and they are the more dangerous because, under plausible pretexts and with specious beginnings, they work to ruin. They rise into notice and importance from the pertinacious clinging to abuse of men often more estimable than themselves, and from the inaction of those who content themselves with wishing for the public good, instead of sacrificing a portion of their ease in order to secure it. They see their ends but indistinctly, and they are regardless of the means by which they advance to them. They will advocate the cause of humanity with a total want of feeling, and will seek to establish what they call purity, by corruption and intrigue. Freedom of opinion they enforce by intimidation, and uphold the cause of civil and religious liberty by tyranny and oppression. Nothing could exhibit the character of a reformer by trade more strongly than the attempt to overhaul the pension list. It was an attempt inquisitorial, unfeeling, and unnecessary ; and its object was

to inflame and gratify the basest passions of the multitude. The amount, in a national point of view, was not worth thinking of; as a precedent it had lost all its force, and the only question was, whether a number of unoffending individuals should be dragged before the public, and made a prey to uneasiness and privation, for the mere purpose of gratifying malignity and prying curiosity. In something the same spirit was the attempt to make public the names of all fund-holders above a certain amount; and as a specimen of arbitrary feeling, there cannot be a better than the proposal to break in upon the sanctity of a private dwelling with a "vigour beyond the law."

The true spirit of reform delights only in the establishment of sound principles by sound means. It looks to final results from the gradual elevation of the public mind, and avoids all precipitate and violent measures. It takes down with caution, and builds up with a view to practical convenience. It has the common interest constantly before it, and seeks not a mere transference of advantages, by benefiting one party or set of men at the expense of another. Its object is the diffusion of good with the least possible evil, and it aims at the well-being of its opponents, equally with that of its friends.

"The well-taught philosophic mind  
To all compassion gives,  
Casts round the world an equal eye,  
And feels for all that lives."

Unfortunately, though the true spirit of reform reigns in the breasts of many, it is not sufficiently strong to excite them to more than good wishes: almost all active reformers have been called forth by personal pique, or personal interest, and their career has been more or less tarnished by unworthy motives. Some, indeed, have made beginnings on pure principles; but as such avoid all appeal to the passions, they have not had patience to wait for the ascendancy of reason; or resolution, or temper, to stand up against unprincipled opposition. They have had to combat, alone, against a host of foes, and it would require almost the zeal of an apostle to endure to the end. What Pope says is still near the truth, though perhaps not quite so near as when he wrote—

“ Truth would you teach, or save a sinking land,  
All fear, none aid you, and few understand.”

The consequence is, reform advances with an unsteady step, upheld by party for party purposes, and mixed up with party vices. It is imperfectly brought about by conflicting interests, and so far only as suits the strongest. In my opinion, the only mode of accomplishing real and permanent reform is, by the thorough organisation of self-governments. The present unwieldy system, I think, will constantly get out of order, and will, in the end, tend more to mischief than to good, inasmuch as it is by no means calculated to work to the top those who

ought to be there. The best description of a reformer is to be found in Shakespeare's character of Brutus, at the end of his tragedy of "Julius Cæsar."

"This was the noblest Roman of them all ;  
All the conspirators, save only he,  
Did that they did in envy of great Cæsar ;  
He only, in a general honest thought,  
And common good to all, made one of them.  
His life was gentle ; and the elements  
So mix'd in him, that Nature might stand up,  
And say to all the world—This was a man !"

---

#### ART OF LISTENING.

When Falstaff is accused by the Lord Chief Justice of being deaf, he answers, "Rather, an't please you, it is the disease of not listening, the malady of not marking, that I am troubled withal." The same disease or malady continues to be very troublesome to the present day ; and those who are afflicted with it may be instantly known by the interrogative "umph?" with which they notice whatever is said to them. This habit does not arise from any defect in the faculties, but from carelessness in the use of them. It is as great an impediment to the current of conversation as deafness, and without its excuse. Some people are so careless that they receive no other impression from a first utterance than to get their attention ready for a second. Others hear but do not mark, as is evident from this

circumstance, that they will generally reply after waiting for a repetition, though no repetition takes place. The inconvenience in both cases is the same. Attention to what is said to us, or in our presence, is not only a very agreeable quality, but it is indicative of a well-regulated mind, of a mind at ease, above the cares and vanities of the world, free from pride, conceit, and selfishness, and without fear of reproach. Those who are a prey to "low-thoughted care," or are hunting after the vanities of life, have their minds ever wandering from what is present. Pride cannot condescend to listen, except to its superiors; conceit does not think it worth while, and selfishness is too much taken up with its own concerns. Fear, by its very nature, is destructive of presence of mind, and self-reproach turns inward at every turn. Attention to whatever is said is sometimes the consequence of obsequiousness, or of a courtier-like disposition: but that species is easily distinguishable from the unaffected attention which is the result of composure and kindness. Promptness of reply is a sign of honesty and open-heartedness, as slowness is often indicative of habitual cunning, or a desire to take undue advantage. Nations and individuals who are remarkable for their talent at reply usually adopt some expedient to gain time, deliberation being a great auxiliary to both wit and wisdom, and, when well managed, heightening the effect of both in no small degree. A genuine Irishman usually repeats what

is said to him before he utters his humorous answer. A Frenchman takes or offers a pinch of snuff as a prelude to his neat or courteous reply ; but in the art of snuff-taking as a powerful aid in conversation, from the tapping the box to the application of the snuff, no man that I ever saw exhibited so much grace as Horne Tooke. The oracle fixes his eyes upon those he is answering, the smoker takes two or three whiffs, the boon companion empties his glass, and the lady plays with her fan, before they severally utter what wit, or wisdom, or discretion dictates. Then the unwilling witness has recourse to a short cough, or to the Irishman's expedient of repeating the question, and the diffident Englishman precedes his answer with an unmeaning laugh. Mere slowness in reply is always dull or suspicious. Promptness is the best every-day quality ; and deliberation, accompanied by suitable action, the most effective on particular occasions. It agreeably attracts the attention, and generally rewards it. It has something of the effect which Milton describes in an orator, who—

“Stands in himself collected, while each part,  
Notion, each act wins audience ere the tongue.”

The manner of answering usually affords greater insight into character than the answer itself. Decision, straightforwardness, diffidence, cunning, and almost every other quality, are more or less discernible in the manner, as is also the particular feeling at any given time. There is one

class of listeners who cut off everything that is said to them by answering before they have half heard, and of course for the most part very erroneously. They are the most unsatisfactory of all, and the less one has to do with them the better.

As the season is approaching when—

“Coughing drowns the parson’s saw,”

it is an appropriate time to say something on the art of listening in public, the neglect of which is a great public annoyance. People sometimes seem to go to church for the express purpose of preventing anything being heard but their own unrestrained coughing and use of their handkerchiefs. It is impossible that they themselves can attend, and it is equally impossible that others should hear; for which reason it would be much better on every account that, pending their indisposition, they should confine themselves to private devotion. Appearance in public, under such circumstances, I cannot help considering a great indecorum, and as indicative of the total want of consideration for others. It should be remembered, too, that sitting in a warmed building after being exposed to the cold air is almost sure to produce that tickling in the throat which it is always painful, and often impossible, to overcome. At the same time a great deal might be done in the way of control and moderation, and especially at particular moments; for

it is observable that during the prevalence of colds there is generally a most determined combination of noises when attention is particularly desirable, as during the giving out of the text. The preceding silence is followed, as people settle themselves for the sermon, by a perverse outbreak, which for some time prevents a syllable from being heard. It strongly illustrates what the late Lord Ellenborough in his peculiar phraseology observed on a similar exhibition in his own court: "Some slight interruption one might tolerate, but there seems to be an *industry* of coughing." Though coughing is an annoyance which is experienced at certain seasons in all public places, it is nowhere so unrestrainedly given way to as in places of worship; the reason being, I suppose, that there is no fear of any mark of disapprobation, which it would assuredly meet with if indulged in to an equal extent anywhere else. But this should be the strongest reason for imposing self-control with those who have a proper sense of decorum. On rare occasions it is indeed noticed from the pulpit, and I think it would be well if, when colds are prevalent, a recommendation were now and then given that the severely afflicted should remain at home, and that others should be as much on their guard as possible against causing any avoidable interruption. In other respects there is no cause of complaint in places of worship, except that some people have a habit of coming in with rather more bustle than is

necessary. In other public assemblies, where the object is to listen, there are minor causes of annoyance, such as individuals talking together, either because they themselves cannot hear, or do not care to hear, or from a love of display. Then there is coming in and going out unseasonably and not quietly, all which is inconsiderate and ill-bred, and deserving of the reprobation it often meets with. Thoughtlessly or wilfully to disturb a public assembly is a sure sign of folly, want of breeding, or selfishness.

---

#### MISCELLANEOUS.

I can speak from experience, that those who undertake to reform local abuses will do well to bear in mind, that in the first instance scarcely any information is to be obtained except from the meddling and the malicious, which of course is little to be relied upon ; and that it is only by creating confidence as to perseverance, discretion, and purity of motive, that information can be elicited from those who are worthy of credit. The well disposed have a repugnance to say anything against their neighbours, and have also a dread of having their quiet disturbed by incurring ill-will. They have to be convinced that good will be produced, and without danger to themselves, before they will venture upon free communication. In the first instance they fence and equivocate ; and it requires more

perseverance and patience than beginners in reform usually possess to make them lay aside their caution. Breaking bread with them is far more efficacious than formal attack, and the truth is much more accurately learned in the ease of conversation than by set questions. It is, moreover, of great advantage never to use accusatory information, however credible, except as a ground for inquiry; for if it should prove false, or even exaggerated, ill-will is excited and authority justly weakened; but if it prove true, or the exact proportion of truth is ascertained, conviction after dispassionate inquiry produces by much the greatest and most lasting effect, and the more probable the information, the greater the credit for fairness in not hastily acting upon it. It is good not to anticipate, even in manner, the proof of guilt.

Some people act as if the mass of mankind could never be improved; and some as if they might be made perfect on a sudden. The middle course is the safe one; that is, to ascertain what ought primarily to be done, and with practicable wisdom to direct attention there. Many stumble at the first step, by fixing their eyes on the summit; but it ought never to be forgotten that there is a summit to be aimed at. It is equally unwise to treat children as if they were men, or as if they were never to become so.

## IMPRESSMENT.

In my last number was an article on Savings-Banks for Seamen, which was written with a view to raise the moral standard of that numerous and very important class. In these times of peace and progressive enlightenment, the plan I advocate, or something like it, has, I hope, every probability of meeting with encouragement. It would have been quite otherwise formerly. During the last war, and especially till the enemy's fleets were destroyed, nothing was thought of, in manning our immense navy, but the most summary process. Justice, humanity, and ultimate results were entirely lost sight of in the sense of immediate danger ; and seamen were kidnapped and forced into the public service, and there detained, in violation of the most sacred rights of free-born men, and often far beyond what anything like necessity demanded. To maintain such a system, it was the consequent policy to promote improvidence among the seafaring class by the encouragement of every species of profligacy and folly ; by which policy the State was undoubtedly worse served, and at a greater expense, than it would have been by an adherence to a more moral course. However, the great end was gained, and that in those days justified the worst means. The consequences were, from that and other co-operating causes, a great increase of pauperism, crime, and

debasement. Any attempt to improve the moral condition of seamen would then have been scouted and put down at once, as detrimental to the exigencies of the State; and a proposal to teach a sailor to save his money would have been considered as little less than treason. The system of impressment was looked upon as indispensable, and it could only prevail, in a free country, with men who were made the slaves of irregular habits. The pretext for impressment was its necessity in emergencies, but the practice was extended to all cases, with a view to obtain the services of seamen for a less price than if they had been fairly bid for—a most iniquitous and unwise principle. It is this view that leads many of those who are concerned in merchant shipping to maintain that sailors are inevitably improvident, and that the sooner they spend or are deprived of their earnings the better. It is certainly true that the direct and nominal wages of improvident labourers are generally less than the wages of those with more prudence, as is instanced in the difference between the nominal price of labour in pauperised and non-pauperised districts. But it is equally true that, taking the quantity and quality of labour performed, that of the provident labourer in reality costs the least. The cost of the labour of the improvident labourer may be divided, and part of it may be shifted from the immediate employer, as in the case of a pauperised labourer, but it must be

paid from some quarter, and at a rate above its value. But besides this question of calculations, there are considerations of justice and humanity, which ought to be of paramount importance with every well-conditioned mind. Those who wring labour from others, by keeping them in a state of moral debasement, will assuredly have to answer for it. It is said by some, as a justification of impressment, that all who enter upon a seafaring career are perfectly aware of their liability; but it is unjust to impose upon any particular mode of life inconveniences or hardships which do not of necessity belong to it. No citizen has a right to complain of being forced to take arms in the defence of his country when emergency arises, and for so long as the emergency lasts; nor could he complain of having his property laid waste, when necessary to arrest the progress of an invading army. But the emergency and the necessity must be real, and not assumed; and any inconvenience or loss sustained for the common good ought to be liberally compensated at the common expense. Just so it is with sailors: their liability extends to be called upon in every emergency, and during the existence of the emergency; but like every other citizen, they are entitled to compensation, not only in proportion to their services, but with reference to the circumstances under which they were required; and those from whose employment they are taken are in like manner

entitled to indemnity. The only difference between a sailor's occupation and any other is, that he is much more exposed by the nature of the service to the occurrence of emergencies demanding a sacrifice to the public. But there is no reason that the frequency of such emergencies should be made the pretext of assuming a right over a sailor's free will, at all times and under all circumstances. When Lord Nelson pursued the combined fleets of France and Spain previously to the battle of Trafalgar, it would be absurd to maintain that he would not have been justified in every point of view in taking from any merchant vessels he fell in with whatever men might be necessary to render his crews efficient, though contrary to the inclination of the men, and at the risk of danger to private property. But when the emergency ceases, then ought the question of compensation to be considered ; and in the above instance the sailors pressed were in justice entitled to be strictly remunerated for the restraint, and for their wounds ; and in case of death dependent relatives had equitable claims, as also the employers, for any loss consequent upon the diminution of their crews. This is the fair adjustment between a State and her citizens ; and it is to be hoped that the time is gone by when justice will be kept in the back-ground from considerations of partial economy. It seems to me that, as the moral habits of the seafaring class improve,

impressment, as the ordinary mode of manning the navy, will become impracticable, and that the country would gain immensely by the change. I am wholly incompetent to enter into practical details as to the limits to which impressment ought to be subject; but in principle, I apprehend, it ought to be confined to actual emergency, and that those who are pressed should be entitled to liberal compensation. It would be, no doubt, necessary to invest the Lords of the Admiralty, and, through them, every commander, with a power of ordering impressment, according to their discretion, but at their own risk: the necessity, in case of inquiry, to be decided by some competent tribunal, as also the amount of compensation. I should say that in all cases of compensation the claims should be settled by the Government, and that any question as to the conduct of officers should be between them and the Government, and not between officers and individuals. In times of profound peace like the present, the question of impressment would be most likely to be deliberately discussed and satisfactorily settled; and there would, it is to be hoped, be ample time to make any necessary provision for a change of system.

---

---

No. XXVII.] WEDNESDAY, NOV. 18, 1835. [PRICE 3d.

---

### ADDRESS TO THE READER.

DEAR READER,

HAVING arrived without accident at the conclusion of my first volume, I think I cannot begin my second more appropriately than with addressing you for the third time—first in my first number, and secondly in my ninth; and if it is not taxing you too much, I would ask you to refer to those addresses before you proceed with this.

I think you will find I have in no degree deviated from the line I prescribed to myself in the outset. It has been my constant endeavour to place before you truth and sound doctrines only, in a familiar, intelligible, and attractive form; and I am happy to have practically disproved a position I had often combated, that it is necessary, in order to succeed with a work like mine, to minister more or less to false, trifling, and depraved tastes. I have studied only to correct and purify such, and I have the gratification to find that my writings have made a far greater impression, and amongst a much more varied class of readers, than I at all anticipated. At the same time, I have strictly adhered to my principle,

before stated, of abstaining from all artificial means of forcing a circulation. Though, as far as I have touched upon political subjects, I have used equal freedom towards all parties, I have been quoted by almost every, if not every, daily paper in London, as well as by many other periodicals —by some frequently and very copiously; and I take this opportunity of offering my acknowledgments for this spontaneous notice. I have the same acknowledgments to make in respect to several provincial papers, some of which have been kindly forwarded to me through unknown channels. Since my last address I have also continued to receive letters from private sources, couched in still stronger terms of approval than these I have heretofore alluded to. The demand for my work has from the beginning been steadily and progressively increasing, and I have every reason to be satisfied with my undertaking. I mention these facts, gentle reader, because, if you reflect upon them, I think they must appear to you of a gratifying nature in respect to the reception of truth and reasonableness, and because I hope they will create in you a confidence that there will be no relaxation in my efforts to preserve your good opinion. I will now give you a few particulars of a different description, which may probably be of some interest to you. After my first six numbers, all the articles till the eighteenth number inclusive, except one article on the Horrors of War, five entitled Letters

from the Continent, and eight extracts from my pamphlet on Pauperism, were written as they were wanted; and in the last eight numbers every article, with the exception of the short one in praise of wine from Shakespeare, was composed within the week it was printed. Sometimes I have been driven to the last moment, and how I have got through at all, on such occasions, is to me utterly unaccountable. In my perplexity I have taken a subject I never considered before, and written down I scarcely knew what, thinking I should be ruined, but finding to my surprise the direct reverse; for some of my moral pieces, for which I have received the most commendation, were composed in that hazardous manner, while the few articles I had by me for years, written at perfect leisure, and frequently revised, have been comparatively unnoticed. This practice of delaying to the last is a very common one, but much to be deprecated. I make continual resolutions to leave it off, but continually yield to the temptation or humour of the moment. I try to avoid invitations, but they constantly come upon me, and are seldom refused. Then come the dangers of good cheer, which I always flatter myself I shall be able to avoid, and am always deceived—not that I commit excess in the ordinary sense, but that the habits of society lead me, in spite of myself, to overstep those limits of temperance which it is absolutely necessary to observe in order to command the clear and vigorous use of the

faculties. I find that by taking tea and toast, with or without eggs, instead of dinner, and, when I have finished my labours, a light supper, I can work the longest, the most easily, and the most pleasantly, both at night and next morning. Dinner, according to the present system, totally incapacitates me for mental exertion for the remainder of the day, and affects me disadvantageously even after a night's rest. I owe it to myself and to you to follow that line which I know to be the best, and if I adhered altogether to what I have laid down on the subject of health, I have no doubt my numbers would exhibit proofs of the beneficial consequences. I have, indeed, made some progress in self-management since I began this work, and I hope to accomplish much more ; but, as Portia says, in the "Merchant of Venice," "I can easier teach twenty what were good to be done, than be one of the twenty to follow my own teaching." My mode of composing I apprehend to be very different from what could be supposed, and from the usual mode. I write in a bed-room at an hotel, sitting upon a cane chair, in the same dress I go out in, and with no books to refer to but the New Testament, Shakespeare, and a pocket dictionary. Now and then, when much pressed for time, and without premeditation, and with my eye upon the clock, I have written some of the short moral pieces above mentioned at the Athenæum, at the same table where others have been writing notes and letters ; and

sometimes I snatch an interval at my office. Moreover, most of these short pieces have been written by measure to fill up certain spaces. I write down a title, and then wait for the first sentence ; then for another, and so on, without any plan, till I have got as many lines as I want, and I have generally found that the more unsatisfactory the process has been to myself, the more satisfaction I have given to others. I can only attribute my succeeding under such circumstances to the extent I am told I have done, to my formerly having read with great attention—not crammed—many of the best authors, and to my habitual cultivation for many years of the pure truth, unmixed with party feeling, or any bias whatever. The disposition and the hidden materials seemed to bring me through my emergencies. I shall conclude with a tribute which I feel to be due. In former times, printers appear to have been the torment of authors ; but mine are to me the reverse, for they render me every assistance, and in each individual in the office with whom I have to do I find so complete an understanding of his business, such punctuality in execution, so much intelligence, and such a desire to accommodate me, as make what might be very irksome, very agreeable. With my publisher, to whom I applied without any previous knowledge, from his contiguity to the printing-office, my business is less frequent and less urgent, but I can speak of him with equal praise ; so that with readers,

printers, and publisher, I consider myself altogether most fortunate.

In my first address to you I expressed a hope that we should soon be on intimate terms. In what I have just written I have assumed that we are so, and have let my pen talk as if I were talking in person to a familiar acquaintance.

---

#### SAVINGS-BANKS.

In looking over some papers, I found a little tract entitled "Observations on the Utility and Management of Savings-Banks," which I wrote a long time since in reference to the village where I first turned my attention to the subject of pauperism. Though savings-banks are now well understood, which was not the case when I wrote, I subjoin a few extracts, as placing some of their advantages in a familiar point of view, and as having relation to the article in my twenty-fifth number on a bank for seamen. Some of the reasoning, too, is applicable to those who are above the condition of the classes to whom I was addressing myself.

"Should a young man of eighteen begin to save two shillings a week, and go regularly on for ten years, he would at the age of twenty-eight have in bank, reckoning his savings and the interest, about sixty pounds; the value of which, observe, consists very much in the manner

of acquiring it. For suppose him to have spent those ten years, as is too commonly the case, working half his time and drinking and idling the rest, and suppose the sum of sixty pounds to be then given him, what effect would it have? Would he not most likely drink more and work less? Does money make bad habits into good ones? It is rather like putting manure upon weeds—it only makes them ranker. But when a man has set his mind upon saving, he will almost necessarily contract such habits as will make his savings useful. He will find hard work grow easier because it increases his gains; he will shun idleness because it stops them; he will turn away from the alehouse because it swallows them up; he will be content with frugal fare because it adds to his savings; and though he may look forward to the comforts of marriage, he will be in no hurry to bring upon himself the charges of a family. Being careful himself, he will look about for some careful young woman, and they will resolve not to be married till they can furnish a house and have some money in store. This will make them doubly industrious and doubly careful, and then their savings will mount up so fast that perhaps they will begin to have higher notions, and will put off their marriage a little longer, till they have saved enough to set up on a small farm, or in some business, where they think they can, by joining their savings, become richer,

though married, than they could separate. Here marriage is indeed a blessing. The children will have advantages in education which their parents did not possess; and though all this cannot happen to all, it is yet impossible to foresee what benefit may arise to a man and his descendants from placing a portion of his early earnings in a savings-bank. One shilling a week saved will, with the interest, amount to twenty pounds in seven years. Three shillings a week will amount to sixty pounds in the same period. If a man who earns thirty shillings a week deposits ten, he will possess at the end of five years one hundred and forty pounds; and if he should marry a female who has been able to accumulate half as much, they would together possess no less a sum than two hundred guineas to begin the world with.

“It is true that a savings-bank holds out the best prospect to those who are young and unincumbered; but almost all may derive some advantage from it—at least they may point out to their children the easy means of securing their own comfort; and it will be strange if out of a large family some do not prove able to assist their less fortunate parents in their old age. Teach but a child to put part of his first little earnings in the bank, and in all probability poverty will not overtake him to the end of his life. Teach one child to save, and others will follow the example, till industry and frugality become

as common as vice and misery are now. If a boy of twelve years of age can lay by threepence a week till he is fourteen, then sixpence a week till he is sixteen, and then one shilling a week till he is eighteen, by which time he may be supposed to have learnt his business, he will have in the bank, adding the interest of his money, ten pounds, besides having acquired habits of industry and carefulness. It has been shown above what he may lay by in the next ten years; and what he will be at the end of that time, compared with men of his own age who have not saved, and who are neither industrious nor careful, need not be shown.

“Many who have been wild in their youth begin to be steady when they marry; but bad habits will break out, and an increasing family presses so hard upon those who have nothing beforehand that they often become discouraged, and sink under the evils of poverty. They need not, however, despair—let them consider if they have not some inclination which they now and then indulge at the expense of some of their comforts, though the thought of it afterwards only causes them pain. Let them try to turn that inclination into an inclination for saving; it will soon grow upon them, for it gives pleasure both in deed and in thought; it will go with them to the plough, it will stay with them at the loom, and will sweeten the labour of both. Let them only make a beginning, if it is but with

sixpence ; if necessity compels them, they can take it back ; the attempt will do them credit, and perhaps they will be more fortunate another time. Let them consider every penny they spend ; let them examine if they cannot do without something which before they thought necessary. If they happen to have money in their pockets, without any immediate use for it, let them take it to the bank, and trust to their industry to supply their future wants. A shilling, not called for, soon tempts to the alehouse, it is soon spent there, a shot is soon run up, a day's wages are soon lost, and thus five shillings are gone without thought and without profit. Now five shillings in the bank would make an excellent beginning towards rent, or towards clothing. Scrape a little money together, and some pounds in the year may be saved, by laying in potatoes, or flour, or coals at the best hand, instead of in very small quantities, and on credit. By buying two pair of good strong shoes at once, so that they may always be well dried before they are put on, and mended as soon as they want it, two pair will last as long as three that are constantly worn ; here are at least ten shillings saved, besides the saving of health and strength.

“There are many other ways of saving, by means of a little money beforehand ; and it is clear that a man and his family who earn four-and-twenty shillings a week may, by good management, live better than they did before

or, if they prefer it, may lay by a few pounds at the end of the year. If a man wants to borrow a little money on any particular occasion, or for any particular purpose, what is so likely to obtain him credit as his having been a regular saver in the bank? If he has unfortunately not been so steady as he might have been, what is so likely to get him a character as his beginning to put money in the bank? But there is scarcely any end to the advantages of such an establishment to those who choose to avail themselves of it; for unmarried women especially it is particularly desirable; they may there place their savings in safety, without trouble or expense; it gives them the best opportunity of making themselves comfortable if they marry, and independent if they do not.

“As yet savings-banks have not been established long enough to prove more than a very few of the good effects that may be expected from them. They are calculated, however, to serve the country in the best of all possible ways, by enabling every man to serve himself; they hold out encouragement to youth, comfort to middle life, and independence to old age, and a perpetual opportunity to men to improve their condition from generation to generation.”

## CASE OF DISTRESS.

I am in a state of great perplexity at this moment. It is half-past four in the morning, and by twelve o'clock I want six pages in order to complete this number. All yesterday I was racking my brain upon various topics, but with no sort of success. I might as well have rummaged for gold in an empty chest. I could not find an idea on any subject. At eleven I went to bed in the hope of rising in a more fertile humour. I was up at three, but found no change. I suppose the weather has something to do with producing this collapse of the imagination; that is, the weather combined with a want of my customary quantity of exercise and a sufficient attention to diet. It is a losing game to persist, when the humour is directly contrary; and, probably, if I had taken a vigorous ride yesterday, my inaptitude would have vanished, and I should have saved time. These difficulties might easily be avoided, and I am quite determined I will avoid them for the future, by increased and regular attention to my state of man; though it is almost worth while to feel their weight, on account of the delightful sensation of lightness which follows their removal. I must eschew formal dinners as much as possible, and live according to the dictates of reason; indeed, I think I have done penance almost long enough. I mean, amongst

other things, to attend particularly to sleep, upon the quantity and quality of which, I find, vigour and elasticity of body and mind very much depend. There is a great art in sleeping; though it is much neglected, because everybody can sleep after a fashion without any art at all. I will make it the subject of a special article, as soon as I have made my observations practically. Time creeps on, and I find myself at a complete stand-still; so with many apologies for my helpless state, and promises to prevent a recurrence, I have recourse once more to my pamphlet on Pauperism, and make a sufficient quantity of extracts to fill up my remaining space. The last extract, on the cost of labour, I find had been inserted before, and I searched for it for the purpose of referring to it in the article in my last number on Impressment. It will serve to make a part of what I have said there better understood by those who take the trouble to compare the two.

---

#### PAUPERISM.

Pauperism, in the legal sense of the word, is a state of dependence upon parochial provision. That provision, so far as is necessary to supply the demand for labour, is a tax upon wages; beyond that amount it is a tax upon property, and operates as a bounty to improvidence. Where labourers, with an ordinary degree of prudence,

cannot maintain themselves and their families without parish relief, such relief is part of their own wages, kept back to be doled out to them as emergency requires. The feigning, or unnecessarily bringing on such emergency, demands an increase of the provision, which increase falls on the property assessed to the rates. Of the large sum annually raised for the purposes of pauperism, that part only is a tax upon property which is absorbed by the bounty to improvidence and by the expenses of the system; the remainder is merely a tax upon wages, and has this double injustice in it—it is not refunded by the ratepayer in the proportions in which it is retained by him, nor distributed to the labourers in the proportions in which it is deducted from their wages. It is retained in the proportion of employment of labour, it is refunded in that of property assessed. It is deducted from the best labourers in a larger proportion than from the worst—it is distributed to the worst in a larger proportion than to the best. He who employs many hands on a small rateable property retains much of what he ought to pay in wages, and pays back little in poor's rates. But with him who employs few hands on a large rateable property it is exactly the reverse; he retains little from wages, and pays much in rates. The injustice with regard to the labourers may be shown thus: in any place where wages are not sufficient to keep up the supply of labour, it is necessary either to raise them till

they are so, or to make up the difference from the parish. Suppose the wages to be 10s. a week, and that it would require 12s. to keep up the supply of labour. If wages are raised, the best labourers will receive the most benefit; but if the difference is made up by the parish, the best labourers will pay and the worst will receive the greatest part of the tax. Those who work their whole time will pay 2s. a week, or £5 4s. per annum, of which they may possibly receive little or nothing in return; and according to this scale a healthy, industrious labourer may lose in the course of his life above £200. To put the case in another way: if the price of the aggregate of labour in a parish be £1,000 per annum, whereof £800 is paid in wages, and £200, which is one-fifth, or twenty per cent. on the whole, is paid as rates, the labourer who ought to have received 10s. a week will only receive 8s. It may be said these instances only prove that the effect of the Poor Laws is to establish a benefit society in every parish. But in benefit societies the tax is voluntary and equal, or fairly proportioned, and is managed by the contributors themselves; and with all their precautions there is this acknowledged objection, that the worst members generally receive the most advantage. But where wages are taxed by the parish, the tax is neither voluntary nor equal, but most unfairly proportioned; nor have the contributors any control over the distribution, but are made to apply

for their own as if they were depending upon others. The attempt to keep down the price of labour by reserving a fund for those who have the greatest calls appears practicable at first sight ; but, in reality, has invariably the effect of increasing those calls beyond the capability of the fund to answer, and therefore the price of labour is raised instead of being reduced. To tax unmarried labourers for the benefit of the married, soon increases marriages, so as to make the tax insufficient ; and the more it is raised, the greater is the insufficiency, and consequently greater the demand upon some other fund. \* \* \* \*

The mind must ever be at work ; and if legitimate exercise is rendered unnecessary, it will, as a rule, take an opposite direction, "to vice industrious, but to nobler deeds timorous and slothful"—which is as accurate a description of pauperism as can possibly be given. To the welfare of beings capable of thought it is indispensable that the present should be regulated with a view to the future. Undoubtedly it is the general opinion that the labouring classes, as a body, are not capable of taking care of themselves. If they are not, they cannot be capable of comprehending the dictates of religion ; for who can possibly be able to provide for a future life who is not able to understand the duties of this ? But to what class was Christianity first and principally addressed ? For whom

are its precepts peculiarly adapted? The Poor Laws, indeed, say to the labourer, You need not be provident ; you need take no thought either for yourselves or your children. But what does Christianity say? St. Paul, speaking not of the rich, but of the poor, declares, "If any provide not for his own, and especially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." Immediately after, he states to whom the voluntary contributions of the charitable ought to be distributed. "Let not a widow be taken into the number under threescore years old, well reputed of for good works ; if she have brought up children, if she have lodged strangers, if she have washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work." Then follow these words : "But the younger widows refuse ; they learn to be idle, wandering about from house to house ; and not only idle, but tattlers also and busy-bodies, speaking things which they ought not." Whoever is conversant with pauperism will recognise in this last passage a very faithful description of it. \* \* \* \*

So far as morals alone are concerned, the cost of labour to the State will be low in proportion as those who perform it possess health, strength, industry, skill, honesty, and prudence ; those qualifications being imparted at the cheapest price, whatever that price may be. Therefore

the nominal cost differs greatly from the real, and labour may sometimes perchance be cheaper at 20s. a week than at 7s.\* The direct wages of labour are only a part of the real cost, the difference being divided in various proportions between the employer and the public. All the expenses arising out of the diseases of the labouring classes and from their education, beyond what they pay themselves, all that is given them in charity, all the expenses of guarding against, prosecuting, and punishing their crimes; all losses from their ignorance and dishonesty, and the poor's rates so far as they are appropriated to the expenses of pauperism, are to be added to their wages to make up the cost of labour to the community. Enormous as the amount of these sums must annually be, and the greater part of which might be saved, I believe it is not equal to the amount to be expected from the improvement of property that would soon take place if the habits of the labouring classes were raised as they might be.

There is a certain price for everything, and any attempt to force it below produces a contrary effect, though it may cause a division of the payment. Individuals may contrive to lower wages, and may throw the difference, with the increased cost of labour, upon the public—the State

---

\* Arthur Young has somewhere said that he should prefer an Essex labourer at half-a-crown a day to a Tipperary man at fourpence.

may inadequately remunerate those it employs, and thereby keep down the amount of taxation ; but the means of paying the taxation will be inevitably diminished in a greater proportion. It is in the nature of things that pauperised labourers should be dearer than independent ones, and that public servants inadequately paid should be either unequal to their duties, or negligent or corrupt in the discharge of them. It is beyond a doubt that an armed force raised by conscription or impressment, by ballot or by the seductions of enlistment, costs a nation more than the necessary price, though it may cost the Government less. The general rule for obtaining labour of whatsoever kind at the cheapest rate seems to be first to render the service as agreeable and respectable as its duties will permit, and then to offer in open market the lowest direct remuneration which will induce the best qualified spontaneously to engage themselves, and willingly to continue. I believe if the subject were closely pursued it would appear that by rendering the various offices of labour as little irksome as may be practicable, and by approximating by all possible means the direct wages of labour to the cost of labour, pauperism and crime might be very considerably reduced ; and that, notwithstanding the general opinion to the contrary, even under present circumstances the cost of labour, taking quantity and quality together, is less in England, owing to its superior

advancement, than in any other country in the world. The same union of activity and perseverance, the same manly discipline, the same noiseless efficiency, that distinguish the best English soldiers and sailors are to be found in the best classes of English workmen ; and these are points of comparison much more to be depended upon than the fallacious ones of daily wages, the price of bread, or the amount of taxation. The hope of an immediate and adequate reward, and the certainty of the secure enjoyment of it, are indispensably necessary to obtain labour at the lowest price, and however high that price may be, still it is the lowest possible. By a law of nature the slave is the dearest of labourers, and the man whose heart is in his work the cheapest—nay, even the brute who is going home, in the hope of eating his corn in comfort, is able to accomplish more than by any urging that can be inflicted upon him. Heart, kept constant by prudence, constitutes the perfection of a labourer.

The cost of labour is divisible into two parts, the necessary and unnecessary. The first consists of direct and indirect wages ; the second of the expenses of ignorance, vice, and improvidence. As science and wealth are diffused, the effects of ignorance become more injurious, and the temptations to vice and improvidence greater. But for the pains that have been partially taken to enlighten the working classes, it is impossible that the principal

manufacturing towns and districts could have reached their present state of prosperity. The degree of ignorance which prevailed thirty years ago would not have permitted such collections of numbers amidst such a diffusion of riches. Improvidence and disorder would long since have gained an overwhelming ascendancy; and they remain to their present extent chiefly because knowledge has not made an equal progress with wealth. In estimating the effects of the diffusion of education, it is not a comparison of the relative quantity of disorder formerly with that which exists now, but with that which would exist now if there had been no such diffusion. If the town of Manchester, for instance, sixty years ago contained 40,000 inhabitants, and now contains 160,000, and if the quantity of disorder were even more than fourfold, yet it would not be reasonable to say the spread of knowledge was the cause. The true account most probably would be, that but for the spread of knowledge, the present wealthy population could not hold together at all.

---

#### MISCELLANEOUS.

Ignorant people conduct themselves towards any new institution as cows in a field towards a recently erected rubbing-post. First they are suspicious and alarmed, and stare at a distance; by degrees they approach, and make

their awkward attack ; and lastly, they quietly put it to its use.

Dryden says of Virgil, "he dexterously managed both prince and people, so as to displease neither, and to do good to both ; which is the part of a wise and an honest man, and proves that it is possible for a courtier not to be a knave."

If you wish to be happy, have a small house and a large balance at your banker's ; if you wish to be unhappy, adopt the opposite plan. But this rule is to be taken with reference to means. The principle applies, but not the degree, to the man of twenty thousand, and the man of two hundred a year. To be overhoused and underbalanced is an evil in all conditions, and disturbs both sound sleep and good digestion.

There is no need of painful toil to those who begin prudently, and seek to supply none but real wants ; wholesome labour is sufficient.

Nothing has conduced to unsettle the different classes in this country more than the attempts to settle them by family settlements, marriage settlements, and parish settlements. Lawyers thrive by them, but nobody else. I purpose to take occasion hereafter to examine into the nature and effects of these contrivances.

---

### TEA AND COFFEE.

I WAS intending to make coffee the subject of an article, when I received an anonymous communication beginning thus : "When you next want a subject for 'The Original,' let me suggest to you to try your hand at a dissertation on making tea and coffee so as to produce the best of each." Making tea is a very simple process, and consists merely of pouring boiling water upon the leaf. In making both tea and coffee, I believe it is better to use water which has only just boiled than that which has been long over the fire. The latter, I fancy, has something vapid about it, but of this I am not certain. Soft water I have always understood to be preferable to hard. It is scarcely necessary to say that in order to make good tea it is requisite to provide a good material. The process I should recommend, as most certain to prove satisfactory, is as follows. Have a kettle in the room. As soon as the water boils, pour some into the teapot to heat it ; then put in as much tea as will produce the desired strength, not by long infusion, but almost immediately. Pour the water hot from the fire upon the tea. Put the

quantity you like of sugar and good cream into your cup, and pour the tea upon them, stirring it as you pour, and all one way round, which causes a smoothness and amalgamation very agreeable to the palate. I am now supposing you to be drinking tea for the sake of the tea. Under other circumstances you must do as well as you can. During the season of fires, I think a kettle much preferable to an urn, as ensuring a better condition of the water. With respect to the look of the thing, that is no consideration with me in comparison with the real advantage. As to the trouble of reaching it, that is not much; and there is nothing good to be had without some trouble. Letting tea stand long to get the strength out, or putting it near the fire to stew, is a very erroneous practice. The quicker it is made the more delicate is its flavour. Long infusion makes it coarse and harsh. For this reason the second cup cannot be expected to be as agreeable as the first; but I recommend a habit to be acquired of taking only one cup on ordinary occasions. I think more weakens the digestive powers. A habit of sipping, instead of gulping, will make a small quantity produce as much enjoyment as a large one, and the difference as to health and elasticity of tone is immense. This question of quantity I recommend to the consideration of ladies, some of whom are apt to think that there is no harm in liquids except from strength. A small

quantity of finely-flavoured green tea, made rather strong, and mixed with a large proportion of hot milk, is a very agreeable variety at breakfast. The ingredients should be stirred well together. Speaking from my own experience, I should say it is expedient to be cautious in the use of green tea in the later part of the day. Formerly I passed many sleepless nights without being at all aware that green tea was the cause. It sometimes makes me feel as if I should never want to sleep again ; but that sensation is followed by a corresponding exhaustion, which must be very prejudicial to the system, especially in the case of persons subject to nervous affections. A cup of tea, with the addition of a little toast and an egg, according to the wants of the appetite, is particularly agreeable and satisfactory an hour or two before a late dinner ; and in country houses, when a party comes in from the usual exercise, especially at this season of the year, when there is a considerable interval before dinner, and where there is frequent exposure to cold or damp, there is something peculiarly pleasant, as I can assert from experience, in a little easy tea association. Previously to exercise, or to much exertion of any kind, particularly where there is any hurrying, either of body or mind, tea is much preferable to coffee, whether at breakfast or at any other part of the day. Tea, in moderation, prevents fever and thirst ; coffee causes them. Strong coffee, especially

with eggs, taken at breakfast, and followed by any excitement, corporeal or mental, will produce a very disagreeable degree of thirst for the whole day. If it is used under such circumstances, it should be in great moderation. Any excess in strong coffee is at all times almost sure to produce feverish sensations. The French are particularly cautious in their use of coffee. At breakfast they dilute it with a great deal of hot milk, and after dinner, when they take it strong, and without milk or cream, as far as my observation goes, they confine themselves strictly to one small cup. I once went with a friend of mine into a coffee-house at Paris which was famous for the excellence of the coffee, and we drank two cups each. When we came to pay we had some difficulty in persuading the waiter to take our money; he seemed to think our proceeding so much out of rule as to be scarcely credible. In travelling, which without care is a constant state of fever, tea is greatly to be preferred on every account to coffee. In what I have said in respect to making tea, and in what I am going to say respecting coffee, I can only give general ideas; those who wish to become proficient must trust to their own observation and experiments.

The art of making coffee is more difficult, at least it is more seldom succeeded in in this country, than that of making tea. Coffee should be hot, clear, and strong. In the first place the material should be good; that from Mocha is the

best, when it can be procured, which I believe is very rarely. I have been told by a great connoisseur that coffee imported in small parcels is better flavoured than that in bulk, from the circumstance that the latter is apt to undergo a process of heating, more or less. In order to have coffee in the greatest perfection, it should be roasted, ground, and made in immediate succession. As that can seldom happen, the rule should be observed as nearly as circumstances will allow. Whilst kept after roasting, the air should be excluded from it as much as possible, and, I believe, for that purpose a glass bottle or jar, with a ground stopper, is the most efficacious. The best mode of roasting, I was informed by the authority above mentioned, is an earthen basin, placed in an oven with the door open—the coffee to be frequently stirred with a spoon. This mode is said to allow certain coarse particles to fly off, and to render the flavour more delicate than when the usual close cylinder is used. I only speak on this head from what I have been told, and I think I have heard a difference of opinion. The receipt I am going to give for making coffee I have just learnt for the purpose from Dr. Forbes, whom I have quoted in my twenty-fourth number on the subject of salads. His coffee is excellent. He uses a biggin, which consists of a low cylinder to receive the coffee when precipitated, and an upper one, the bottom of which is exceedingly finely pierced. The first thing to be done is to

make the vessel hot with boiling water ; then put the coffee into it in the proportion of a full ounce to two French cups, which hold five meat spoonfuls of liquid each. Do not, as is usual, press the coffee down at all, but only lightly level it. Put on to the top of the machine the movable cullender, to break the fall of the water, which measure according to the quantity wanted, and pour it in quite boiling. As soon as it is run through the coffee is ready. By this process the coffee is perfectly clear and bright, and I think the proportion makes it strong enough, the material being of the first quality ; but if it is desired to have it stronger, experiment will soon teach the proper quantity. It is convenient to have a measure containing an ounce, or whatever weight is in constant use. The same sized biggin will not answer well for making very different quantities. The upper cylinder, I apprehend, should be rather deep than wide, or the water would run through too fast. By not pressing the coffee down, it is much sooner made, and it appears altogether better, though the method was new to me. The coffee may either be made just as it is wanted, or two or three hours before. In the latter case it should be made quite hot when served, but on no account boiled, which wastes the flavour. In order to avoid any risk of boiling, it may safely be heated by insertion in boiling water. There is an opinion that it is rather better when heated again than when used

immediately after making, and there is also an opinion the other way. With respect to a lamp under the biggin, it is certainly convenient on many occasions, but I should think that coffee long kept hot in that way would suffer a diminution of flavour. For large parties I suppose the biggin process is scarcely practicable. I once learned the French mode from a professed maker; but it is so long since that I cannot charge my memory with the precise particulars. As far as I recollect, the coffee is only just suffered to boil, or else is stopped just before the boiling point. It is fined, I think, by putting a small portion of the skin of a fish into it. One thing only I am certain of, and that is that the water with which it is made is previously boiled with a portion of the grounds of the former making in it, or with a small quantity of fresh coffee. Opinions were divided which was the better plan, but it was perfectly agreed that without one or other there was always a rawness perceptible. Coffee, like tea, especially when drunk with milk or cream, should be well stirred. I do not recollect anything further to add.

---

#### A MISTAKE TURNED TO ACCOUNT.

I was once dining in company with some old members of Parliament now dead, who related a number of anecdotes, of which I recollect only this:—

Mr. Pitt once speaking in the House of Commons, in

the early part of his career, of the glorious war which preceded the disastrous one in which we lost the colonies, called it "the last war." Several members cried out "The last war but one!" He took no notice, and soon after, repeating the mistake, he was interrupted by a general cry of "The last war but one! the last war but one!" "I mean, sir," said Mr. Pitt, turning to the Speaker and raising his sonorous voice, "I mean, sir, the last war that Britons would wish to remember"; whereupon the cry was instantaneously changed into a universal cheering, long and loud.

---

#### CHANGES OF FORTUNE.

When the late Lord Erskine was Lord Chancellor he invited the gentleman who told me the following anecdote to breakfast with him. While they were conversing, a servant brought in a letter, which Lord Erskine read with considerable emotion. After a pause, he said it was from one of the French princes, without naming which, and added that it was to solicit his assistance on the occasion of some embarrassment. He then remarked upon the very extraordinary change which a few years had brought about in their respective fortunes. "The first time I saw the writer of this letter," he continued, "was at Versailles. I was then a poor ensign on my way

to join my regiment, which was lying in Minorca. As I was travelling to Paris in a public vehicle, one of the passengers, who held some inferior situation in the palace, offered to procure me an opportunity of seeing the Court, and there I beheld this prince figuring in the most brilliant manner as one of the most distinguished men in Europe. I was then in the lowest rank in one profession, and am now at the head of another of a totally different nature, and he, in exile and in poverty, is supplicating my aid." As I am upon the subject of the reverses of princes, I will present my readers, to many of whom I have no doubt it will be new and interesting, with an extract from "Lord Clarendon's History of the Rebellion," in which he gives an account, as he had it from the King himself, of Charles the Second's escape after the battle of Worcester, in which he was defeated by Cromwell. This battle was fought at the end of September, and it was after it that Charles concealed himself in the oak, and not, as is commonly supposed, on the twenty-ninth of May, which is the anniversary of his restoration. The King's relish for the homeliest fare, his extreme suffering, and his humble guide's encouragement to him to persevere are curious, and possess an interest beyond fiction.

"When the night covered them, (that is, a body of Scottish cavalry,) the King found means to withdraw

himself with one or two of his own servants, whom he likewise discharged when it began to be light; and after he had made them cut off his hair he betook himself alone into an adjacent wood, and relied only upon Him for his preservation who alone could and did miraculously deliver him . . . After the King had cast himself into the wood he observed another man who had gotten upon an oak near the place where the King had rested himself and had slept soundly. The man upon the tree had first seen the King, and knew him, and came down to him, and was known to the King, being a gentleman of the neighbouring county of Staffordshire who had served his late Majesty during the war, and had now been one of the few who resorted to the King after his coming to Worcester. His name was Careless, a Catholic, who had had a command of foot, about the degree of a captain, under the Lord Loughborough. He persuaded the King—since it could not be safe for him to go out of the wood, and that as soon as it should be fully light the wood itself would probably be visited by those of the country who would be searching to find those whom they might make prisoners—that he would get up into that tree where he had been. The King thought it good counsel; and with the other's help climbed into the tree and then helped his companion to ascend after him, where they

sat all that day, and securely saw many who came purposely into the wood to look after them, and heard all their discourses, how they would use the King himself if they could take him. The day being spent in the tree, it was not in the King's power to forget that he had lived two days with eating very little and two nights with as little sleep; so that when the night came he was willing to make some provision for both, and he resolved, with the advice and assistance of his companion, to leave the blessed tree, and when the night was dark they walked through the wood into those enclosures which were the farthest from any highway, and making a shift to get over hedges and ditches, after walking at least eight or nine miles, which were the more grievous to the King by the weight of his boots, (for he could not put them off when he cut off his hair for want of shoes,) before morning they came to a poor cottage, the owner whereof, being a Roman Catholic, was known to Careless. He was called up, and as soon as he knew one of them he easily concluded in what condition they both were, and presently carried them into a little barn full of hay, which was a better lodging than he had for himself. But when they were there and had conferred with their host of the news and temper of the country, it was agreed that the danger would be the greater if they stayed together; and therefore that Careless

should presently be gone, and should within two days send an honest man to the King to guide him to some other place of security, and in the meantime his Majesty should stay upon the hay-mow. The poor man had nothing for him to eat, but promised him good butter-milk ; and so he was once more left alone, his companions, how weary soever, departing from him before day, the poor man of the house knowing no more than that he was a friend of the captain's and one of those who had escaped from Worcester. The King slept very well in his lodgings till the time that his host brought him a piece of bread and a great pot of buttermilk, which he thought the best food he had ever eaten. The poor man spoke very intelligently to him of the country, and of the people who were well or ill affected to the King, and of the great fear and terror that possessed the hearts of those who were best affected. He told him that he himself lived by his daily labour, and that what he had brought him was the fare he and his wife had, and that he feared if he should endeavour to procure better it might draw suspicion upon him, and people might be apt to think he had somebody with him that was not of his own family. However, if he would have him get some meat, he would do it ; but if he could bear the hard diet, he should have enough of the milk and some of the butter that was made with it. The King was

satisfied with his reason, and would not run the hazard of a change of diet: he only desired the man that he might have his company as often and as much as he could give it him, there being the same reason against the poor man's discontinuing his labour as the alteration of his fare.

"After he had rested upon this hay-mow, and fed upon this diet two days and two nights, in the evening before the third night another fellow, a little above the condition of his host, came to the house, sent from Careless to conduct the King to another house, more out of any road near which any part of the army was like to march. It was about twelve miles that he was to go, and was to use the same caution he had done the first night, not to go in any common road, which his guide knew well how to avoid. Here he new-dressed himself, changing clothes with his landlord. He had a great mind to have kept his own shirt, but he considered that men are not sooner discovered by any mark in disguise than by having fine linen in ill clothes, and so he parted with his shirt too, and took the same his poor host had then on. Though he had foreseen that he must leave his boots, and his landlord had taken the best care to provide an old pair of shoes, yet they were not easy to him when he first put them on, and in a short time after grew very grievous to him. In this equipage he set out from his

first lodging in the beginning of the night, under the conduct of his guide, who guided him the nearest way, crossing over hedges and ditches, that they might be in least danger of meeting passengers. This was so grievous a march, and he was so tired, that he was even ready to despair, and to prefer being taken and suffered to rest, before purchasing his safety at that price. His shoes had, after a few miles, hurt him so much that he had thrown them away, and walked the rest of the way in his ill stockings, which were quickly worn out, and his feet, with the thorns in getting over hedges, and with the stones in other places, were so hurt and wounded that he many times cast himself upon the ground with a desperate and obstinate resolution to rest there till the morning, that he might shift with less torment, what hazard soever he ran. But his stout guide still prevailed with him to make a new attempt, sometimes promising that the way should be better, and sometimes assuring him that he had but little farther to go; and in this distress and perplexity, before the morning they arrived at the house designed, which though it was better than that which he had left, his lodging was still in a barn, upon straw instead of hay, a place being made as easy in it as the expectation of a guest could dispose it. Here he had such meat and porridge as such people use to have, with which, but especially with

the butter and cheese, he thought himself well feasted, and took the best care he could to be supplied with other, but little better, shoes and stockings, and after his feet were enough recovered that he could go, he was conducted from thence to another poor house, within such a distance as put him not to much trouble; for having not yet in his thought which way or by what means to make his escape, all that was designed was only, by shifting from one house to another, to avoid discovery. And being now in that quarter which was more inhabited by the Roman Catholics than most other parts in England, he was led from one to another of that persuasion, and concealed with great fidelity. But he then observed that he was never carried to any gentleman's house, though that country was full of them, but only to poor houses of poor men, which only yielded him rest with very unpleasant sustenance; whether there was more danger in those better houses in regard of the resort and the many servants, or whether the owners of great estates were the owners likewise of more fears and apprehensions." At last the King, as is well known, was taken to the house of Mr. Lane, a Protestant gentleman of remarkably high character, and trusted by both persuasions. From thence he rode before Mrs. Lane to Bristol, in the disguise of a neighbour's son, and finally escaped to France, after having been recognised by many persons, and betrayed by none.

## MISCELLANEOUS.

How superior is a poor man with a rich spirit, to a rich man with a poor spirit ! To borrow the expression of St. Paul, he is *as having nothing, and yet possessing all things*. While the other presents the melancholy reverse ; he is *as possessing all things, and yet having nothing*. The first hopes everything and fears nothing ; the last hopes nothing and fears everything. There is no absolute poverty without poverty of spirit. The sunshine of the mind gives only the bright side. He who lives under its influence is courted by all men, and may, if he will, enjoy their goods without their troubles. The world is, as it were, held in trust for him ; and, in freedom from care, he is alone entitled to be called a gentleman. He is the most independent of all men, because fortune has the least power over him. He is the only man that is free and unfettered ; he may do what he pleases, and nothing is expected from him. He escapes importunity and flattery, and feels a perpetual consciousness that he is not sought for but for himself. Suspicion of motives never chills his confidence nor withers his enjoyment. He has an enriching power within himself which makes his outward wants easily supplied with industry and prudence, without the necessity of anxious toil. A little is his enough, and beyond is an incumbrance. This is the Christian doctrine, and the

doctrine of reason, which ever go together. The principle is the same, whether a man have a family or not; good training is a better patrimony than wealth, as I have already expressed in a short article in my first number entitled "Life." To promote richness of spirit as a national characteristic, it is necessary to have spirited governments both local and general, and in each community a large common purse—the very reverse of the present tone, and of the wretched doctrines of the economists. The greatest quantity and the greatest diffusion of enjoyment, with the least care, are to be found under a system of private comfort and public magnificence. I shall enlarge upon this important and ill-understood topic on a future occasion. Illustrative of much of the above is the following speech of Hamlet to Horatio:—

Horatio, thou art e'en as just a man  
As e'er my conversation cop'd withal.

*Hor.* O, my dear Lord,——

*Ham.* Nay, do not think I flatter;  
For what advancement may I hope from thee,  
That no revenue hast, but thy good spirit,  
To feed and clothe thee? \* \* \* \*  
Since my dear soul was mistress of her choice,  
And could of men distinguish her election,  
She hath seal'd thee for herself; for thou hast been  
As one, in suffering all, that suffers nothing—  
A man that fortune's buffets and rewards  
Hast ta'en with equal thanks; and blessed are those  
Whose blood and judgment are so well commingled,

That they are not a pipe for fortune's finger  
To sound what stop she please. Give me the man  
That is not passion's slave, and I will wear him  
In my heart's core—ay, in my heart of hearts,  
As I do thee.

If you are not in the humour for doing anything, and necessity does not press, do not waste yourself in vain efforts, or fritter away time in inaction, but turn to something else, or think what is most likely to put you into the humour you wish, whether exercise, or refreshment, or society, and that try. By such a process you will often make what is difficult and irksome easy and agreeable: you will generally save time in the end, and almost always do better what you have to do. Some people are continually flying off from their occupations, so as scarcely ever to reach the effective point of application, whilst others go on so long as to destroy their energy, and render perseverance useless. There is a profitable and wholesome mean between inconstancy and weariness. When we know what we shall have to do it is wise to make suitable preparation; as professed gamblers, by abstemiousness and repose, make themselves fresh and clear for their midnight practices.

There are three weaknesses in our habits which are very common, and which have a very prejudicial influence on our welfare. The first is giving way to the ease or indulgence of the moment, instead of doing at once what

ought to be done. This practice almost always diminishes the beneficial effects of our actions, and often leads us to abstain from action altogether ; as, for instance, if at this season of the year there is a gleam of sunshine, of which we feel we ought to take advantage, but have not the resolution to leave at the moment a comfortable seat or an attractive occupation, we miss the most favourable opportunity, and perhaps at last justify ourselves in remaining indoors on the ground that the time for exercise is past. One evil attendant upon this habit of procrastination is, that it produces a certain dissatisfaction of the mind which impedes and deranges the animal functions, and tends to prevent the attainment of a high state of health. A perception of what is right, followed by a promptness of execution, would render the way of life perpetually smooth. Children should be told to do nothing but what is reasonable, but they should be taught to do what they are told at once. The habit will stand them in stead all their lives. The second weakness is, when we have made a good resolution, and have partially failed in executing it, we are very apt to abandon it altogether. For instance, if a person who has been accustomed to rise at ten resolves to rise at six, and, after a few successful attempts, happens to sleep till seven, there is great danger that he will relapse into his former habit, or probably even go beyond it and lie till noon. It is the same with resolutions as to economy, or

temperance, or anything else; if we cannot do all we intended, or make one slip, we are apt to give up entirely. Now what we should aim at is, always to do the best we can under existing circumstances; and then our progress, with the exception of slight interruptions, would be continual. The third and last weakness to which I allude is, the practice of eating and drinking things because they are on table, and especially when they are to be paid for. How seldom it happens that two men leave a few glasses of wine in a decanter at a coffee-house, though they have both had enough! and the consequence of not doing so frequently is to order a fresh supply; but, at any rate, even the first small excess is pernicious. Excess, however slight, either in solids or liquids, deranges the powers of digestion, and of course diminishes the full benefit of any meal. It often induces an indisposition to move, and so one excess leads to another. What is called a second appetite is generated, and the proper bounds being once passed, it is not easy to fix another limit. The importance in a man's life of stopping at enough is quite incalculable; and to be guilty of excess for the reason I have just mentioned, though very common, is the height of folly. A very small quantity will cause the difference between spending the remainder of the day profitably or agreeably, and in indolence and dissipation.

## GIVING MONEY.

I have received a letter signed with initials which are unknown to me, in which the writer desires me to state my opinion as to the best mode of giving away large sums of money. My correspondent puts the case of persons who from taste live very much within their incomes, and who dispose of the surplus, to the amount of two or three thousand pounds a year, in the way of donations. The question is asked whether it is better to distribute such large sums in small portions to the usual objects of bounty, or to select persons in respectable stations, with straightened means, and to place them above their difficulties. It is said that if large benefactions were secretly made to such persons as were personally known to the benefactors, an immense amount of good would be done; and that such unasked donations cause no humiliation, but, on the contrary, a compliment. The writer adds that the rich distributor would, at the end of a series of years, have the pleasure of contemplating an accumulation of benefits conferred on worthy persons.

To be a perpetual giver, and not to do more harm than good, is so difficult as I believe to be next to impossible. Whoever gives often, and gives much, is sure to be found out, in spite of all attempts at secrecy; and the consequence is that expectations are excited, and means resorted to which are productive of a tone of

dependence and sycophancy throughout the neighbourhood, or class, within the sphere of the bounty. Great givers can scarcely avoid being imposed upon, and one example of success has something of the same effect that a prize in the lottery used to have. It may benefit one; though even that is not often so—but the fame of it unsettles many. Giving in the usual way to what my correspondent calls pauper applicants and begging-letter impostors is now generally admitted to be pernicious, though still much persisted in. But what makes pauper applicants and begging-letter impostors but giving? And what would be the consequence if such objects were rejected, and the sums distributed among them were confined to larger bounties to fewer persons? If it became a system, however specious in appearance and beneficial in the outset, would it not infallibly become as poisonous as those it was designed to supplant? Would it not, in the end, infect a higher grade with all the symptoms and evils of pauperism? Straightened circumstances, in all conditions, are, in almost all cases, attributable more or less to indolence, imprudence, or absolute extravagance. Where it is not so it is the exception, and it is the exception only that is really deserving of encouragement. But there can be no system for the relief of exceptions. They are in their nature objects of casualty only. Then givers themselves are often too indolent to make sufficient inquiries or to be great observers.

---

No. XXIX.] WEDNESDAY, DEC. 2, 1835. [PRICE 1d.

---

ADDRESS TO THE READER.

DEAR READER,

IF I had known what I now know, I would not have concluded my first volume till the last number of last month, giving timely notice that it was expedient I should take a holiday. London living and authorship do not go on well together. My writings have latterly drawn upon me more numerous and cordial invitations than usual, which is a gratifying sign of approbation, but of somewhat ruinous consequences. Conviviality, though without what is ordinarily called excess, during the greater part of the week, and hard fagging during the remainder, with a sacrifice of exercise and sleep, must tell; and if I were to go on without intermission, I must make myself a slave, with at the same time great danger of falling off. I have therefore determined to suspend my labours till the first Wednesday in March, and feeling the expediency of such a step, I think it best to take it at once. What portion of my present indisposition for writing, or whether any, is attributable to the mere continuance of my weekly

efforts, I cannot at all determine; but undoubtedly, if I had lived according to my own precepts, and had given up a portion of each day to composition, I should have felt myself in a much more favourable humour than I now do. Delay, I find on inquiry, is the common failing of authors, and an independence of the habits of society is more difficult than those who are not situated as I am can well conceive. A respite will, therefore, not only give me fresh vigour for writing, but you a fresh appetite for reading, for I cannot but fear that a constant supply from the same pen might produce in the end a certain want of relish. Diet, however good, ought now and then to be changed. I have already given you a sufficient course of mine to produce some effect, if it ever will; and if you should feel inclined to return to it, it will have something of the charm of novelty. The same phraseology and turn of thinking will not be always haunting you. After a first acquaintance, a temporary separation is almost always productive of agreeable results, and so I trust it will be with you and me. In the course of my work many subjects of importance have suggested themselves to me for the first time, which I wish to have leisure to turn over in my mind, and I wish to read over carefully what I have already written, in order to supply any omissions I may find, and take up those subjects upon which I have only lightly touched. Many of the

articles were written so completely off-hand that I have entirely forgotten them, as I have never given them a second perusal. The reasons why I have fixed the first Wednesday in March for the resumption of my numbers are, first, because three months will afford me ample time to recover my tone; secondly, because I shall have sufficient opportunity for attending to persons and matters of late somewhat neglected; and lastly, because during the short days my publication requires so much writing by candle-light, which I wish to avoid before I suffer any inconvenience, which hitherto I have fortunately escaped. It will be my aim, during the interval between this time and March, to put myself into the best state for renewing my labours with effect. Diet, sleep, and exercise are the chief points to be attended to, and difficult it is to attend to them in this metropolis. If one could but succeed in uniting the advantages of solitude with those of society, it would be glorious. One of my principal objects throughout my numbers has been to facilitate such a union by rendering the mode of living more simple and rational, and I shall labour again in the same cause. In the meantime I wish you, by a short anticipation, the compliments of the season. I have only to add that my publisher will suppose his orders to continue in force, except where notice is given to the contrary before the appearance of my next number; and subscribers

in the country wishing to have the continuation are requested to direct their booksellers accordingly.

---

### GIVING MONEY.

*(Concluded.)*

It is from indolence frequently that people are givers instead of spenders of their money, and they will seldom take very much trouble either in giving or refusing. Large gifts have undoubtedly, occasionally, produced the happiest consequences, both on individuals and on whole families but the question is whether a system of bestowing surplus funds in large donations would be beneficial or not. I think the system would not be beneficial, because the difficulty and trouble of discrimination would be too great, and imposition and sycophancy would meet with more encouragement than merit; so that society would be a loser. I think occasional donations of large sums are to be recommended, but that no rule can be laid down. The question then arises, what the rich who are liberally disposed are to do with their surplus means. In the first place, I believe that the man who spends his money well does more good in the long-run than he who gives it, and that there is no way of diffusing so much happiness as by the liberal employment of industry and genius. Those who have more money than they want cannot, in my

opinion, do better than bestow it in the promotion of public improvements ; for then they not only benefit individuals of different classes, by affording them scope for their talents and employment for their industry, but the public is benefited also. A local improvement will frequently do more to promote the convenience and good morals of a community than anything that can be devised ; and I sometimes wonder that the wealthy do not oftener turn their attention in that direction. Such a spirit, generally adopted by individuals and by combinations of individuals, would soon produce a change for the better both in town and country, and it is a species of liberality in which there is no mixture of evil. For my own part, I have a particular pleasure in watching the progress of local improvements, and in the reflection that the benefits derived from them are of general diffusion. I have said that spending money well does more good than giving it. I shall, in a future number, consider to what extent the injunctions in the New Testament with respect to alms-giving are applicable to the present state of things in this country.

THE END.

000000000000

3813917 D

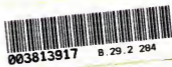
000000000000





917

---



003813917

B.29.2 284

